THE

CASE

OF

PETER DU CALVET, Efq.

Of MONTREAL, in the Province of Quebeck.

PETER DY OF Month for Manual Service of Service of Manual Service of the Se

CASE

OF

PETER DU CALVET, Esq.

Of Montreal in the Province of Quebeck.

CONTAINING,

(Amongst other Things worth Notice,)

An Account of the long and severe Imprisonment he suffered in the said Province by the Order of General Haldimand, the present Governour of the same, without the least Offence, or other lawful Cause, whatever.

To which is prefixed,

A DEDICATION of it in the French Language,
(Mr. Du Calvet not understanding English)

To the King's Most Excellent MAJESTY,

Humbly imploring the Protection and Countenance of his Majesty's Royal Justice in his Endeavours to procure some Compensation for the Injuries he has received.

LONDON,
Printed in the Year M.DCC.LXXXIV.

W. Musgrave!

Of Manual in the Particle of Ogsbeck

CONTAINING

Seeine Marie and Trade Red and

An Actour of the long and fever Londing ment is the fact of the fail Province of the Order of Course of the Course of the Course without the leaft of Course of the Office of the Course wherever

To wisher a profest,

A DEBICATION of the Me French Language,

(Mr. De Street not underlanding English) .

To the King's Most Excellent Magestra

Humbly imploing the Proteition and Constmance of his Majefly's Rival Junior in his Endeavours to proceed forth Compensation for the Injuries he has acceived.

Loudou.

Prince in the Year March Street

Ša très Excellente MAJESTÉ,

GEORGES III.

Roi de la Grande Bretagne,

ET

Des Provinces y appartenant, &c. &c.

SIRE,

N Roi est pour ses Peuples; et ce sont les coeurs de ses sujets qui formentle tribunal où se décide sans appel le Genre d'immortalité qui l'attend. Les nôtres ont depuis long-temps prononcé en faveur de vôtre Majesté: Elle met sa gloire à être le Pére de ses sujets: Elle n'estime dans la Royauté que le pouvoir qu'elle lui donne de faire des beureux. La

Clémence, l'Humanité, l'Amour de la Justice et des Loix, toutes les vertus regnent avec elle sur le trône. La reconnoissance publique se, charge de transmettre à la postérité le nom de vôtre Majesté avec touts les transports de l'Admiration et de l'Amour.

Un Souverain d'un caractère aussi auguste ne mérite que des sujets qui lui ressemblent. S'il députe des officiers généraux pour le représenter dans ses domaines éloignés, ce ne peut être que dans la consiance et la présomption de leur voir copier ses vertus d'administration. Tromper des viies si dignes de la Royauté, ce seroit trabir la Royauté même en lui imprimant une tache étrangére, qu'elle ne seroit pas capable d'imprimer elle-même à sa gloire.

Cette trabison, Sire, cette dégradation de la Grandeur Royalle, a osé se produire à la face de toute une colonie Angloise. Un étranger (car un Anglois, député pour représenter le meilleur des Princes, rougiroit d'être tiran) un étranger en est le détestable auteur. L'infortunée province de Québec a été le théatre cù elle a éclaté avec audace, à la terreur de touts ses babitants. Le despotisme dans le coeur, et un sceptre de fer à la main, le Général Haldimand n'y gouverne pas, mais il y gourmande les peuples en efclaves. A la faveur des oppressions les plus atroces, il n'oublie rien pour affoiblir - Que dis-je? pour briser sans retour, - les liens de Sentiment qui attachent les sujets au Souverain: Il compromet, par ses vexations inoüies, l'honneur de la Nation, qui met sa gloire à n'avoir dans son sein que des bommes libres, et qui ne se doutoit pas, en l'adoptant, qu'elle s'incorporoit un tiran résolu à mettre aux fers une partie de ses sujets. Car telle est aujourd'bui, Sire, la triste destinée de la province de Québec. Tout y gémit sous un foug de fer: la tyrannie y déploye sans ménagement tout l'appareil de ses fureurs: Les pleurs, les gémissements, la terreur, le desespoir, y regnent de toutes parts; et, si diverses circonstances ne mettoient des entraves à une fuite générale, la province de Québec seroit bien-tôt déserte. Ce qu'il y a de plus atroce, c'est que l'auteur de ces calamités prétend les consacrer, en se parant du nom de vôtre Majesté qu'il représente, et en se couvrant de l'autorité royalle, en vertu de laquelle il prétend agir ; c'est à dire, qu' à ne juger de la personne royalle que sur ses prétensions du meilleur des Princes dans luimême à Londres, le Général Haldimand en fait à Québec le plus odieux des Souverains par représentation. L'outrage fait au Monarque et aux Sujets est sanglant. Mais, placé au desfus des loix par sa place, le coupable se joue à Québec de toute Justice; il y triomphe de son injustice, et y joüit avec impunité de ses fureurs.

Bourrelé par les remords cuisants d'une conseience qui le juge et le condamne, le Gouverneur
Haldimand n'ignore pas la vengeance éclatante
que les Loix lui préparent à Londres. Il ne peut
leur échaper que par une fuite clandestine et honteuse dans sa patrie, pour aller y étaler le spectacle d'une opulence gagnée dans un service qu'il
a déshonoré par sa tyrannie. C'est à cette indigne
mesure qu'il semble vouloir avoir recours, quand
l'expiration de son Gouvernement, en le rendant
à sa condition privée, l'aura conséquemment
rendu Justiciable des Loix.

Sire, la Gloire de la personne royalle de vôtre Majesté, la gloire de toute la Nation, celle, ensin, de la Constitution d'Angleterre, réclament hautement pour le punir ou lui ou moi;—Lui, s'il a deshonoré la Masesté royalle, qu'il représentoit;— et Moi, si j'ose isi désérer injustement le représentant de mon Souverain au tribunal de mon Souverain même, et à celui de toute la nation. Avoir représenté au meilleur des Princes les droits

de la Justice opprimée, est un gage assuré de la voir bien-tôt satisfaite par les voyes dignes de sa Sagesse et de son Equité.

Dans un cas d'une conséquence bien moins importante, d'un sujet Canadien (Monsieur Cugnet de Québec, en l'année 1762,) qui se plaignoit, quoiqu' à tort, des invectives outrageantes d'un Gouverneur (la Général Murray,) vôtre Majesté sit juger juridiquement l'accusé sans avoir égard à sa qualité de Gouverneur. Je ne puis citer à l'imitation de vôtre Majesté un plus illustre modéle à copier, que vôtre Majesté même :--- Surtout, dans une circonstance où toute une Colonie alarmée, (pour se consoler de ses malheurs dans l'espérance de les voir adoucis ou réparés,) attend la Justice que je sollicite dans le Mémoire que j'ai l'honneur de présenter au trône, et qui ne contient qu'une légère ébauche de mes persécutions et de celles de touts les Canadiens. Sur le tord de ma fosse, creusée d'avance sous mes pieds par les violences de la tyrannie, mon jugement est l'unique l'unique espérance qui me reste pour mourir au moins avec bonneur et content.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, avec le plus profond respect et le dévoiuement le plus universel,

SIRE,

De vôtre Majesté, le très humble et très obéissant Serviteur, et très affectionné Sujet,

PIERRE DU CALVET.



ADVERTISEMENT.

THE following Case of Mr. Du Calvet has been drawn up under his inspection, and from materials surnished by him; and every page of it has been explained to him in the French language as soon as it has been written; and such alterations and corrections have been made in different parts of it as he thought were necessary to make it persectly express his meaning: So that it may be justly considered as being as much his own statement of the facts it relates as if it had been all written by himself in the French language.

THE

C A S E

OF

PETER DU CALVET, Esqu

Of Montreal in the Province of Quebecks

R. Du Calvet is a French protestant, born in the province of Guienne in Old France, of a good family at or near Toulouse. He was heir to a handsome estate in land in that country, which has since fallen to him upon the death of his father in the year 1762.

In the year 1758, while the province of Quebeck, then called Canada, was yet subject to the crown of France, he resolved to go and settle in it as a merchant, and, with that view, he procured an affortment of goods fuited

fuited to the trade of that country, with which he fet fail for Quebeck in the beginning of April, 1758. He was ship-wrecked in the river Saint Lawrence, about 100 miles below the town of Quebeck, and loft his goods; but purfued his voyage without them to Quebeck, and arrived there in the month of June. He stayed at Quebeck but a short time, and went foon after, about the end of July, to Miramichi, a French port in that part of Acadia, or Nova Scotia, which is out of the peninfula of that name, with a new affortment of goods which he had procured at Quebeck, where he was appointed Gardemagazin en chef, or principal commissary of the French king's provisions and stores at that port, at which many of the poor French fettlers in different parts of Nova Scotia, or Acadia, who are generally known by the name of the Acadians, and who had lately been expelled from their fettlements by the British government, had taken refuge. These unhappy people, to the number of three or four thousand souls, were at that time maintained at the French king's expence upon provisions furnished from his stores. At this port of Miramichi there were at that time above a hundred English prisoners, chiefly officers and foldiers; to whom Mr. Du Calvet did all the fervices in his power during the whole time of his continuance in that office of Commissary, both at the aforesaid post of Miramichi

michi and at the post of Ristigouche in the Baye des Chaleurs, to which Mr. Du Calvet removed the French king's magazines of provisions in the following month of May, 1759, and which was about 200 miles from the former post, on the north side of it. Of this good treatment of the English prisoners at this post, the following extract from a certificate given him by lieutenant Cæsar Cormick, of major Rogers's body of Rangers, who was one of them, will be allowed to be a sufficient proof.

To any of his Majesty's Officers, greeting.

"Whereas the bearer, Mr. Du Calvet,
"Commissary at Ristigouche, has been of
the greatest succour to our poor prisoners
here, I do hereby earnestly beseach any
of his Majesty's subjects into whose hands
he may fall, to let the world see that the
candour of Britons surpasses that of all
other nations; and they will oblige him
who suffers daily in being absent from the
glorious expedition now in hand.

a) and the Me was at of bood Cormick."

Ristigouche, w both suppose stationed both and August 28, 1759.

But before Mr. Du Calvet quitted this employment, he had an opportunity of doing Mr. Cormick and about thirty of his foldiers, a more important fervice. Many of their companions had been released by order of the French commander at the aforesaid post of Miramichi, and fent by fea to Fort Cumberland or Halifax in Nova Scotia, in confequence of the inconvenience of keeping them there as prisoners, where they helped to confume the provisions in the French king's magazines, which began to run short, and for which there was fo large a demand for the poor Acadians in that country, and the Indians in the French interest who were assembled there. And now, as it was thought that Quebeck either was, or would foon be, taken by General Wolfe's army, a resolution was taken by Monsieur Bourdon, (the principal officer of the king of France, that was at that time at the post of Ristigouche,) with the knowledge and approbation of the Acadians at that post, to release Lieutenant Cormick, with the remaining English prisoners, who were upwards of thirty in number, in like manner, and to convey them by fea to Fort Cumberland, near Halifax. This was about the end of August, 1759.

As foon as the Indians at this post and its neighbourhood, to the number of about two hundred, became acquainted with this resolution, lution, they met together, and determined to endeavour to prevent the execution of it, They faid, "That hitherto the post of Risti-" gouche was unknown to the English, and " therefore not liable to be attacked by them. " as the former post of Miramichi had been; " but that, if these prisoners were set free, " and permitted to go from thence to Fort " Cumberland or Halifax, they would ac-" quaint their countrymen with the fitua-" tion of it; and that the consequence would " be, that a party of English troops would " be fent to invade it, and burn their huts, " and drive them out of the country; - and " that therefore it was necessary to put all " these prisoners to death." And accordingly they determined to fall upon the prisoners and murder them without delay, to prevent the intended release of them. This resolution of the Indians alarmed Mr. Du Calvet and Monsieur Bourdon, (the principal officer at Riftigouche) exceedingly; and they thereupon called a meeting of the Acadians under their direction, to confult about the best method of protecting the prisoners from their fury; and it was there refolved, that the faid prisoners should be immediately fent on board a vessel of about 60 tons burthen, with thirty chosen men to guard them against any attempt of the favages, and that the veffel should immediately be placed at an anchor in the middle of feveral others that were were then in the harbour, in order to its greater fecurity.

o floward another This was a great disappointment to the favages, who immediately refolved to go to a place called Carraquet, at the mouth of the Baye des Chaleurs, near which they knew the veffel, in which the prisoners were, must pass in its way to Fort Cumberland, and where, in all probability, it would even be necessary that they should stop and lie at an anchor for fome time, on account of the rocks and breakers with which that part of the Baye des Chaleurs abounds, and which make it very dangerous and difficult to go through it, except in very favourable weather. Here the favages refolved to way-lay the vessel, and attack and put to death the English prisoners. And they accordingly set out for this place immediately in about fifteen canoes, containing from four to fix men in each canoe, all well armed, with which they went very near the shore so as to avoid those rocks and breakers which were dangerous to veffels of greater depth.

This motion of the savages very much alarmed Mr. Du Calvet, and Mr. Bourdon, (the commanding officer at Ristigouche,) and made them resolve to use every possible means to prevent so cruel an outrage. They therefore called together several of the Acadians who

who were under their direction theres and exhorted them in the ftrongest manner, and upon every motive of religion, humanity, and policy, to join with them in endeavouring to protect the English prisoners from the attack of the favages. The Acadians readily confented to use their utmost endeavours for that purpose; and Mr. Du Calvet immediately picked out fixty of the stoutest of them. and went with them, well armed, into another veffel of about fixty tons burthen, called the Jason, to attend and guard the vessel in which the English prisoners were, till they fhould have paffed through that dangerous part of the Baye des Chaleurs in which the favages were lying in wait for them, and should have entered fully into the Gulph of Saint Lawrence, fo as to be compleatly out of the reach of any farther danger from those favages.

Under this escort, the English prisoners begun their voyage from Ristigouche towards Fort Cumberland, or Halifax, on the 7th of September, 1759; and the next day both vessels arrived at a place called Chipagan, at the distance of about 90 miles from Ristigouche, and about 9 miles from the abovementioned place called Carraquet, where the savages were lying in wait for them. Both vessels continued at Chipagan from the 8th of September to the 10th, when they set

fail again and went to Carraquet, and there they lay at anchor till the next day. This was the place at which the favages had refolved to fall on the English prisoners and murder them: but when they saw them so well protected, they were afraid to make the attempt, and gave the usual marks of their vexation at the disappointment, by wrapping themselves up in their blanket coverings and standing with their heads down in a pensive and melancholy posture.

On the following day, the 11th of September, 1759; the vessel, in which the English prisoners were, set sail again from Carraquet towards Fort Cumberland; but Mr. Du Calvet with his Acadians continued at Carraquet till the 14th, when it was almost impossible that the other vessel could by any accident be brought within the reach of any attempt of these savages, and from the winds that had prevailed in the mean time, it was next to certain that they must have passed the Gulph of St. Lawrence, and reached Fort Cumberland. On the 14th Mr. Du Calvet and the Acadians returned from Carraquet to Ristigouche.

Of this humane conduct of Mr. Du Calvet and the Acadians under his direction to these English prisoners, the following certificate of Lieutenant Cormick, which was given

given him at Chipagan on the 10th of September, 1759, is an indisputable proof, if any were necessary, of a transaction that was at that time so well known in all the English army that was concerned in the expedition to Quebeck.

"I do hereby certify, that the bearer hereof, fince the date of the certificate I gave him when bound for Canada, has used his utmost endeavours until he procured my liberty, with the rest of the prisoners at Ristigouche, and has accompanied us 30 leagues to Chipagan, where he begged I would give him a line to certify the same. So that I earnestly beg any of his majesty's subjects, into whose hands he may happen to fall, to use him with the same kindness with which he has used us. In so doing, they will for ever oblige him, that is

" Their humble fervant,

Cormick?

Chipagan, Sept. 10, 1759.

Soon after this event Mr. Du Calvet returned into Canada; but, finding the town of Quebeck in the hands of the English, in B consequence of General Wolfe's victory, he went to Montreal, where he continued till the following month of January, in the year 1760, when he was again employed by the French government at Montreal, to go to the same parts of Acadia, or Nova Scotia, at which he had been the foregoing year, and to take an exact account of the number of Acadians who had taken refuge there, that the French government might know the state of that country, and what quantity of provisions it would be necessary to send there for their support.

He went upon this business on the 18th of January, 1760, accompanied by a party of about fixty Acadians, who were then at Montreal, and three or four Indian favages for guides, and returned to Montreal, on the 5th of April following, and continued there till the following month of September, when the whole province of Canada was furrendered by the Marquis de Vaudreuil to General Amherst, now Lord Amherst. Here he had the pleasure of meeting again Lieutenant Cormick, whose life he had been so instrumental in preserving from the fury of the favages in Acadia the preceeding year. The Lieutenant gratefully acknowledged the fervice, and made General Amherst acquainted with it; who thereupon fent for Mr. Du Calvet, and made him many acknowledgements

knowledgements for his humane conduct on that occasion, and many offers of doing him services in return.

In the following year 1761, General Gage, who was at that time the commanding officer in the district of Montreal, gave Mr. Du Calvet a pass-port to go to Quebeck, in order to take his passage from thence to Europe. The town of Quebeck, and a district of land about it, were at this time under the command of General Murray, as the town of Montreal, with the diffrict belonging to it, was under that of General Gage, and the town and diffrict of Trois Riviéres, or Three Rivers, (which lies between the two former) were under that of General Burton. When Mr. Du Calvet came to Quebeck with General Gage's pass-port, General Murray defired him to postpone his voyage to Europe, in order to render the English government a service, for which he was better qualified than any other person the General could then employ, by reason of his acquaintance with, and influence over, the Acadians above-mentioned, who, after being driven from their fettlements by the English in the year 1757, had taken refuge on the sea-coast of the Gulf of Saint Lawrence at the above-mentioned posts of Miramichi, Ristigouche, and at Nipiffiguit, and other places on that coast, as far as Gaspey Bay, Thefe

These Acadians had been considered by the English government as subjects of the crown of Great-Britain; because they had been fettled in Nova Scotia, which, by the treaty of Utrecht, had been ceded to Great-Britain; nevertheless, as little or no notice had been taken of them by the British government for many years after the peace of Utrecht, they had continued to confider themselves as French subjects, and to be so confidered by the French government. At last, in the year 1757, they were expelled by the English troops from their settlements in Nova Scotia, where they had lived for many years, with the reputation of a very harmless, virtuous, and industrious people; and they had thereupon taken refuge in the more remote parts of the province of Nova Scotia, at a distance from the peninsula of that name, along the fouth coast of the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, from Miramichi to the Bay of Gaspey, which borders on Canada. Here they were maintained, in a great measure, (as has been related) at the expence of the French king, by provisions allowed them from his store-houses; and continuing to consider themselves as subjects of France, they occafionally exercised hostilities against the English, and particularly by sea, by taking, when they had an opportunity, some of their ships that were laden with provisions or military stores for the use of the army, then employed

in the expedition against Quebeck. And in this kind of warfare they had had considerable success, having taken no less than fifteen or sixteen ships of this kind, during General Wolfe's expedition.

This conduct was refented by the British government, as being contrary to their duty as subjects of the crown of Great-Britain, as the British government esteemed them. And accordingly General Amherst refused to comprehend them in the 39th article of the capitulation at Montreal, in September, 1760, by which he engaged that none of the Canadians should be sent either into any of the English provinces in America, or to Old England, or be troubled in any manner, for having borne arms against the crown of Great-Britain. Being in this infecure condition, they continued to commit hostilities against the English for some time after the said furrender of Canada, in September, 1760, and made captures of English vessels in the Gulf and River of St. Lawrence, through the winter of the year 1760, and the spring of the year 1761.

These hostilities created a good deal of uneasiness at Quebeck, and were a great check to the navigation of the river Saint Lawrence. And therefore General Murray, who commanded (as we before observed) in

the district of Quebeck, resolved to put a stop to them as soon as possible, With this view he fent out a brave and active Canadian, whose name was Grandmaison, wards the above-mentioned country, in which the Acadians had taken refuge, on the fouth coast of the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, to perfuade them to fubmit to the British government, and to promise them, in General Murray's name, an indemnity for all their past acts of hostility against the crown, upon their doing fo, and likewise to assure them that, if they behaved as obedient subjects of the crown, they should be brought into the province of Canada, and have good lands affigned them there in lieu of those from which they had been driven in Nova Scotia.

This was the principal part of Mr. Grandmaifon's commission: but he was likewise authorized by General Murray to make prifoner, if possible, and bring up to Quebeck, one Car, a wicked ferjeant of an English regiment, who had deserted from the British army, and taken refuge amongst those Acadians, and the Indians that were with them, and had been active in instigating the former to stand out against the authority of Great-Britain, after the Canadians had submitted to it, and to commit the above-mentioned hostilities against British vessels in the river Saint Lawrence. Mr.

Grandmaison set out by land, with seven or eight men to affist him upon this business, about the month of March, 1761. But soon after his arrival in the country, Car, the deserter, getting intelligence of his design, assembled a small party of his friends, with whom he attacked Mr. Grandmaison by surprize, and broke his arm with a musket-ball; which obliged him to return to Quebeck without doing the business he had undertaken. This Mr. Grandmaison is still living, and enjoys at this day a pension from the British government, as a compensation for the loss of his arm, in this endeavour to serve the crown.

It was foon after the failure of this attempt of Mr. Grandmaison, that General Murray defired Mr. Du Calvet to undertake the same business. He carried with him a letter from General Murray to the captains of the militia amongst the Acadians, that is, to the leading men in their feveral villages, dated the 7th of July, 1761, in which the General informed them, " That he had re-" presented the forlorn and unfortunate situ-" ation of the Acadians to the king's mini-" sters in very lively colours, and that they " had, in consequence of such representa-" tions, fent out orders to him to remove " the faid Acadians from the country where " they then were, near the Gulf of Saint " Lawrence.

"Lawrence, into Canada, and there to fur"nish them with provisions out of the king's
"store-houses, till they could be conveni"ently settled upon some lands in Canada,
"which the government intended to grant
them.

"That whatever reasons he might have to complain of their late conduct, he was willing to overlook and pardon all offences committed by them before that time, and even to pardon all the deserters that were at that time among them, excepting Serjeant Car above-mentioned; for the apprehending of whom he offered a reward of a hundred dollars.

"That he sent Mr. Du Calvet to them, to take an account of their numbers, and of the quantity of shipping that would be necessary to bring them and their families to Quebeck; and that he desired they would immediately make use of what vessels they had then in good repair and fit for service amongst them, to begin this removal to Quebeck.

"And, lastly, that he desired them, the captains of militia amongst the Acadians, "(who were the principal men in their respective villages) to use their best endeavours to bring this business to a happy issue.

The letter itself was in the words following.

A Québec, Juillet 7, 1761.

" Meffieurs,

ı,

ď

t

S

'n

"Son excellence vient de recevoir des or"dres à vôtre sujet. Il a représenté vôtre
"triste situation d'une maniere si forte qu'on
"a donné ordre de vous faire monter avec
"vos familles, et de vous donner des vivres,
"jusques à ce qu'on puisse vous établir
"quelque part dans cette colonie.

" Quelque sujet de plainte qu'il peut avoir, " il veut bien tout oublier jusques à ce jour. " Il vous en donne sa parole; et pardonne " même par cette présente à tous les déser-" teurs Anglois parmi vous, le nommé Car " seulement excepté; et il promet cent " piastres de récompense à ceux qui repré-" senteront ce traitre ici.

Le Sieur Calvet est envoyé pour sçavoir vôtre dénombrement, et la quantité de bâ"timents nécessaires pour transporter vôtre monde jusques à Québec, faisant usage d'abord de ceux que vous avez en état de marcher pour commencer cette opération.

"Son Excellence s'attend que vous lui donnerez pour cet effet toutes les facilités

" nécessaires, et que vous l'expédierez avec

" toute la diligence possible.

" Je suis, Messieurs,

" Vôtre trés humble ferviteur,

" Signé, CRAMAHE, Secrétaire, " et de son Excellence le Gouv. MURRAY.

The direction of this letter was in these words,

" Pour le service de sa Majesté Britannique;

"Aux Capitaines de Milice en géneral, ou principaux habitants de la Baye des Chaleurs, Ristigouche, Miramichy, &c.

Signé J. MURRAY.

With this letter to the captains of militia, or principal men of the feveral villages, of the Acadians, and a pass-port from General Murray, dated the 16th of July, 1761, Mr. Du Calvet set out from Quebeck, for the Baye des Chaleurs in a large sloop, called the Saint Anne, commanded by Captain Joanis, (a native of Old France, who was at that time settled

fettled in Canada) with a crew of eight men.

There was at this time a very strong report current, that the Acadians were cruifing in the lower part of the river Saint Lawrence in armed veffels; and feveral captains of trading ships that had lately arrived at Quebeck, had even declared that they themfelves had been chased by some privateers in that part of the river, and had with difficulty escaped from them. This report gave Captain Joanis some uneafiness, and occafioned his stopping at Kamouraska (a little harbour, on the right fide of the river Saint Lawrence, as you go down the river, about thirty leagues below Quebeck,) to make inquiries concerning it. Here he received, from the people fettled at the place, fuch an alarming account of these privateers, and of the risk he would run, not only of being taken, but of being murdered by them, if he purfued his voyage, that he was afraid to go any further, and was inclined to return immediately to Quebeck; and it was not without the utmost difficulty that Mr. Du Calvet prevailed upon him to go on. However, they did purfue their voyage notwithstanding the dangers of it; against which they endeavoured to guard themselves by extreme watchfulness, and keeping a constant guard and look-out both night and day. This

This vigilance proved the means of their For, when, in coasting along the fafety. fouth fide of the River and Gulf of Saint Lawrence, they came to a place called Percé, beyond the Bay of Gaspey, they saw a party of Indian favages, with some Frenchmen amongst them, all armed with fire-arms, who were evidently watching their motions with an intention to attack them. To avoid this danger, they went from the coast to a small island, called Bonaventure, which is over against Percé, and at the distance of a mile and a half from it. They did not, however, venture to land on the island, but cast anchor near it, and passed the night in their floop, in great anxiety, with their arms in their hands, to be ready to defend themselves as well as they could, against these favages, in case of an attack; and the next morning, at break of day, they purfued their voyage towards the Baye des Chaleurs.

Their danger was not yet over; for the favages pursued them, partly by water in their canoes, and partly by land, for a great part of the following day, till about two o'clock in the afternoon, after which they were no more seen. From that time the sloop pursued its voyage with safety and success, and passed by Port Daniel, and arrived the same night in the Baye des Chaleurs, at a place about 9 miles beyond Paspédiac, which

which was called by the same name of Bonaventure, as the island near which they had anchored the preceeding night.

Here Mr. Du Calvet was received by the Acadians, who were at this place, with open arms. They knew him, and esteemed him, and therefore gave credit to him, when he explained the business he was come upon; which, from a person unknown to them, they would probably have suspected of being some artifice to deceive and entrap them. General Murray's offer was received by them with joy and thankfulness; and they immediately sent off messengers, in sloops or canoes, to all the other posts in the Baye of Chaleurs, at which any of their friends were settled, to gave them notice of it; which caused a general joy amongst them all.

The next day two of the Indian savages, who had pursued Mr. Du Calvet and his party the day before, came running up to him quite out of breath, and took him by the hand, and wished him joy on his safe arrival there, and told him at the same time, "that he had done well to be so much upon his guard the night before last; for that they and several other Indians, to the number of twenty in all, had been watching an opportunity of falling on him and his party, (not knowing who they were,) and "putting

"putting them all to death. And, if you had been off your guard a fingle moment, faid they, we should have done it. But now, brother, that we see it was you that was in the sloop, we are glad that we did not succeed in our defign, and we are ready to do you any service." They then went and told the rest of their party, who it was that was come amongst them, and for what purpose: and the day after they all, excepting two, came to him, and shewed him the same marks of friendship and satisfaction.

The two persons that did not come to him, on this occasion, (though they had been with the favages in pursuit of the sloop Saint Anne,) were Car, the English deserter abovementioned, and one Roussi, a Frenchman, who had been captain of a large merchant ship, and, after having been taken prisoner by the English, and put on board an English vessel, had rifen, with the other French prifoners, upon the English crew, and, seizing the veffel, had carried it to the Bay of Gaspey, and there lived in a lawless manner amongst the Indians. These two men had been with the party of favages that had purfued Mr. Du Calvet and his party, and had been very active in encouraging them to that attempt. And they were probably forry that it had not been attended with success: for, as they knew

knew themselves to be obnoxious to the English government, it is natural to suppose that they rather feared than wished to see the Acadians submit to it, as they might apprehend, that in consequence of such a fubmission, they themselves might be purfued and taken, and delivered up to the English government to be punished. And it is therefore not at all furprizing, that they did not come to wait upon and welcome Mr. Du Calvet upon his arrival at Bonaventure, where they might reasonably apprehend that the Acadians themselves (who, they knew, would be delighted with the meffage brought them by Mr. Du Calvet,) would lay hands upon them, and deliver them up to Mr. Du Calvet's party to be carried prisoners to Quebeck.

The rest of the party who had pursued the sloop Saint Anne, expressed the highest satisfaction at his arrival, in the same manner as the two first of them had done the day before, and told him "that they were glad that the English general had sent them a person whom they knew, and could trust; for that, if a person, whom they had not known and respected, had brought them this message, they should have suspected that there had been some design of deceiving them, and should therefore have put him to death: for that they

"they were all men of courage and refolu"tion, who would not submit to injuries
"without taking their revenge: but that
now, as he had brought the Governour's
"message, they gave credit to it, and re"ceived it joyfully."

After this cordial reception by both the Acadians and the Indian favages, Mr. Du Calvet fet about the business of taking an account of the number of the Acadians in all that country. He went in his floop from Bonaventure, where he had first arrived, along the north fide of the Baye des Chaleurs, and up the river Riftigouche to the post of Ristigouche, at the distance of 21 miles from the bottom of the Baye des Chaleurs; and then down the river Ristigouche, and along the fouth fide of the Baye des Chaleurs, by Nipiffiguit, and other little places where the Acadians were dispersed, into the Gulf of Saint Lawrence; then, in a fouthern direction, along the west coast of the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, by Carraquet and Chipagan, into the Bay of Miramichi, to the post of Miramichi, which is fituated quite at the bottom of the Bay; then back again from Miramichi in the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, and along the west coast of the faid Gulf, in a northern direction, by Chipagan and Carraquet to the Baye des Chaleurs; then across the Bay from Nipisfiguit to Port Daniel; and from from thence again into the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, and along the west coast of that Gulf to the north of the Baye des Chaleurs, by the Great River and Percé to Gaspey Bay.

In all these places he took as exact an account as he could, of the number of the Acadians that were fettled there, and then returned from the Bay of Gaspey up the river Saint Lawrence to Quebeck, where he arrived at the end of October, 1761. He was accompanied in his return by two fmall vessels full of Acadians from Nipissiguit in the Baye des Chaleurs, who refolved to embrace immediately General Murray's offer of going to Quebeck, and being provided for and fettled under the English government in Canada. And he likewife brought with him a letter from thirty or forty of the principal Acadians in the Baye des Chaleurs, to General Murray, in answer to that which he had carried to them from the General, and which has been above recited. This answer is full of expressions of respect and gratitude to General Murray for the offers he had made them, and of professions of submission to his authority. It was written at Nipisliguit, in the month of August, and delivered to Mr. Du Calvet about the end of September, when Mr. Du Calvet was at Nipiffiguit for the fecond time, upon his return from Miramichi, and was in the words following. A fon A son Excellence Monsieur Murray, Lieutenant Général et Brigadier des armées de sa Majesté Britannique, Gouverneur de Québec, &c. &c. à Québec.

" Monseigneur,

"Nous avons reçu avec tout le respect posfible la lettre qu' il vous a plû nous écrire par le Sieur Calvet, en datte du 7^{me} dernier. Nous sommes très sensibles à vos bontés: nous vous prions de vouloir bien nous les continuer: nous tâcherons par nôtre zéle d'en mériter la continuation.

"Nous serions charmés, Monseigneur, de pouvoir exécuter vos ordres: mais les voi- tures que nous avons, sont hors d'état de pouvoir monter à Québec, sans nous risquer, nous et nos familles.

"N'ayant point reçu aucun ordre précis de vôtre Excellence le printemps dernier, c'est ce qui a fait que nous nous sommes retirés le long de ces côtes, dispersés les uns des autres, pour pouvoir y faire sub-sister nos dittes familles.—Il se trouve, Monseigneur, qu' aujourd'hui, par le soin que nous avons pris de faire la pêche, nous nous trouvons en état de pouvoir passer l'hyver ici, soit, tant en poisson-sec " que

11-

es

r-

-1

re

r-

OS

en

ar

de

de de

is

г,

es

)-

e,

e,

ec

10

que vert, et racines. Nous supplions vôtre Excellence de vouloir bien nous l'accorder, par la saison trop avancée à pouvoir monter à Quebec cette automne avec
nos sussities familles. Nous vous prions
d'être persuadé de l'attention que nous
aurons toujours pour exécuter les ordres
qu'il vous plaira nous envoyer. C'est la
grace que nous espérons de vôtre clémence; et nous adresserons nos voeux au
ciel pour vôtre santé et conservation,
n'ayant pas d'autre moyen de nous acquitter et de signaler le plus prosond respect,
avec le quel nous avons l'honneur d'être,

Monseigneur,

Wos trés humbles

" et trés obéissants serviteurs,"

After this distinguished service to the English government, (of which General Murray has always expressed a very strong and grateful sense,) Mr. Du Calvet went back to Montreal about the month of January, 1762, and continued there as a merchant till the year 1764.

In the latter end of the year 1763 his father died, and left him his landed estate in Old Old France, which made it necessary for him to go back to Europe, in order to take possession of it. But he was so well pleased with his fituation in Canada, and with the favourable terms that had been granted to the Canadians and residents in Canada, by General Amherst in the capitulation of September, 1760, and by the treaty of peace, in February, 1763, and by the promises made in the king's subsequent proclamation of October, 1763, that the inhabitants of the new province of Quebeck, (as well as those of the other three new governments of East Florida, West Florida, and Granada, which had been lately erected in the countries newly conquered and ceded to the crown of Great Britain,) should be governed in the fame manner as the other provinces in North America that were governed by the king's commissions, and should enjoy the benefits of the laws of England; he was so well pleased with all these favours and promises, and with the liberty of openly professing the Protestant religion without any danger or inconvenience, (which he could not do at that time in Old France, whatever may be the case there at present;) that he resolved, if possible, to sell his estate in Old France as soon as he should have taken possession of it, and to quit all his connections with that kingdom, and become a resident in Canada, (where he was then etallo bebont and anti- tretten (hfettled,)

fettled,) and a subject of Great Britain for the remainder of his life.

In pursuance of this resolution Mr. Du Calvet in the spring of the year 1764, made a voyage to England, in order to pass over from thence to France, and there sell the estate and other effects, which his father had left him, and return with the produce of them to Montreal, where he intended finally to settle.

to be exempted from the

General Murray, (who was at this time governour of the new province erected in Canada, under the name of the province of Quebeck) gave him on this occasion several letters of recommendation to persons of rank, both in England and Scotland; the ship in which Mr. Du Calvet had taken his passage, being bound to the port of Greenock near Glasgow in Scotland.

s i s f

t

i

1

In confequence of these letters (of which some were addressed to General Murray's own relations,) Mr. Du Calvet and his companions were received with great civility by several gentlemen of note in Scotland, and particularly by the late Lord Ellibank, General Murray's eldest brother: and they asterwards, when they came to London, met with the like good reception from the late Lord Halifax (who was at that time Secretary

tary of State,) and from the Lords of trade and plantations.

After a short stay in London he went over to Paris in order to follicit from the Court of France a permission to sell his estate in that kingdom, notwithstanding his being a protestant. This, he knew, would prove a business of some difficulty, because protestants are prohibited by the laws of France from felling their estates. But he conceived himself to be exempted from the operation of these laws by the treaty of peace of February, 1763, which permitted fuch of the French king's subjects in Canada, as should chuse it, to become subjects of the crown of Great-Britain, he having been one of those fubjects, or a resident in Canada, both at the time of making that peace, and at the time of the preceeding conquest of the province in September, 1760. Yet, as he apprehended the French Court might make fome difficulty of allowing the force of this reasoning, he took care, before he left London, to procure from Lord Halifax, the Secretary of State, and from some other Lords, to whom he had been introduced, letters of recommendation to the Earl of Hertford, the English ambassador in France, and to Mr. David Hume, the Secretary of the embaffy.

Lord Hertford engaged heartily in Mr. Du Calvet's Calvet's cause, and went with him to the Count de Saint Florentin, the French Secretary of State, and pressed him warmly to procure the defired licence. They had many conferences, and some pretty warm ones, with the Count upon this subject, who always objected that the favour defired was contrary to their laws; and at last the Earl of Hertford did prevail fo far as to obtain the king of France's permission to Mr. Du Calvet to fell his estates; but not without confiderable restrictions, which rendered it much less beneficial to Mr. Du Calvet than it might have been. However, as he was determined to quit his connections in old France and fettle in Canada as a British subject, he made use of it, such as it was, and fold all his property in France by virtue of it, though very much under it's value.

This business employed him in France during the remainder of the year 1764, and the whole of the following year 1765: and, in January, 1766, having accomplished it, he returned to London, where he continued till the April following, when he embarked with all his effects and property on board the ship called The General Conway, for the province of Quebeck. He arrived in the province the beginning of the month of June, and continued in it till the following month of November, when he made a fecond voyage

voyage to England for the winter, and returned to Canada in the following month of April, 1767, after which he continued in the province of Quebeck till the month of August last, 1783, when he left it a third time to come to England on the disagreeable business which at present keeps him here.

Soon after his arrival in the province of Quebeck in the month of June, 1766, General Murray, the Governour of the province, made him a justice of the peace in it by a special commission made out for him alone, and dated the 23d of June, 1766. This was an honour which Mr. Du Calvet did not follicit, or defire: but, as General Murray had thought fit, of his own accord, to confer it on him, he did not think it right to decline such a mark of his good opinion, and so accepted the employment is and, when he had accepted it, he discharged the duties of it during a course of several years in such a manner as fully justified and did honour to the General's appointment.

General Murray had received his commission of civil governour of the province of Quebeck, in the month of August, 1764; in consequence of which it became necessary for him and his council to erect courts of justice in the province, with proper powers and authority to determine all matters that should 1 fe - e -

-

it

n

5.

et

al

d.

it

d

2

gal

be

1-

of

4 ;

ry

of

ers

at

14

should come before them, whether of a civil or criminal nature, according to law. This was accordingly done in the following month of September, 1764, by an important ordinance passed by Governour Murray and his council for this purpose. By this ordinance one great court of justice was established with general jurisdiction to determine all matters, both criminal and civil, according to the laws of England, agreeably to the promises of the royal proclamation of October, 1763, and to the directions of the Governour's commission. This court was called the Supreme Court, or the Court of King's Bench, and was held before the Chief Justice of the province: and in it the proceedings were to be all in the English language, and according to the forms of the English law, and the trials confequently to be always by a Jury. Besides this court the Governour and Council, out of tenderness to the Canadians, or French inhabitants of the province, established two courts of civil jurisdiction; one for the district of Quebeck, and the other for the district of Montreal; the whole province being now divided into only two diffricts for named, though in the time of the French government and during the military government of the province that had taken place fince the conquest of it, that is, from September, 1760, to September, 1764, it had been divided into three districts, or jurisdictions, called fron the three towns of Quebeck, Trois rivieres, or Three rivers, and Montreal. These courts were called the Courts of Common Pleas for the two districts of Quebeck and Montreal.

In these courts the proceedings might be either in the English or the French language, as the parties thought fit; and French advocates were permitted to speak in support of their clients causes in the French language, as well as French attornies to manage them, and draw up the pleadings in them in the fame language: and the facts contested between the parties might be tried either by a Jury or by the Judges without a Jury, as the parties chose; either of the parties having a right, if he defired it, to have a Jury summoned to decide them. And besides these courts of the King's Bench and Common Pleas, there were courts of Civil Jurisdiction with various degrees of authority, composed of Justices of the peace. For these Justices, or any three of them, were authorized by the faid ordinance of the Governour and Council of the 17th of Sept. 1764, (over and above the authority belonging to Justices of the peace in England, which relates chiefly to criminal matters;) to determine, at their quarterly fessions, any disputes concerning property to the amount of thirty pounds of the current money of the province, or 221. ros. sterling; but with an appeal to the Supreme

preme Court, or Court of King's Bench: and any two justices were authorized at any other time to determine disputes concerning matters of property to the amount of ten pounds of current money of the province, or 71. 10s. sterling; and this without appeal: and any one justice of the peace was authorized at any time to determine the like disputes to the amount of five pounds of current money of the province, or 31. 15s. sterling.

This last jurisdiction, which was given to fingle justices of the peace, was intended by General Murray and his Council to prevent the Canadians from being oppressed by the fees and expences that would necessary attend their litigations in the greater courts established at Quebeck and Montreal : and it was found to be exceedingly useful to the people, when it happened to be vefted in fuch persons as Mr. Du Calvet, of whom there were perhaps half a dozen in the province; but in the hands of persons of a different character it became a great instrument of extortion. Almost every Justice of peace in the province used to take certain moderate fees for the warrants and orders they issued in the execution of their office, which were confidered as due to them upon the fame grounds as the fees paid to the clerks of Justices of the peace in England; the Justices of peace in the province of Quebeck for the E 2 moit

most part doing the duty of the clerks themfelves, or, if they kept any clerks, allowing them only a part of the fees received on this account. Nor was this conduct thought unreasonable; as the pecuniary circumstances of most of the Justices were such as made the receipt of these fees an object of importance to them. They were therefore only blamed, when, for the fake of multiplying these fees, they encouraged litigations among the poor Canadians, and used their authority to render them more expensive than they needed to have been. Thus, for example, it would fometimes happen that, when a fact was fufficiently proved before a Justice of the peace by one or two witnesses, he would ask whether nobody else could bear testimony to it; upon which a number of the by-standers who were present at the transaction, and had likewise attended the hearing of the matter before the Justice, would immediately cry out, "yes, I faw it," " and I faw it," and the Justice would thereupon order them all to be fworn to give their evidence, taking a shilling for the administration of every oath. By these and the like contrivances the expences of these summary litigations before some of the Justices of the peace, were rendered extremely burthensome to the Canadians, and became the subject of great complaints. And at last these complaints grew to numerous that Governour Carleton and his

his Council thought fit to pass an ordinance in the month of March, 1770, to deprive the Justices of the peace of all their civil jurisdiction. But Mr. Du Calvet, while this civil jurisdiction continued, was remarkable for exercifing it with the utmost purity and difinterestedness: for he was so far from using the contrivances above alluded to, to increase the number of his fees, that he never would take any fees at all for any thing done in the execution of his office, but was often at a confiderable expence out of his own pocket to affift the parties who came before him in making up their differences, befides the constant expence of employing a clerk to affift him, whom he would not permit to take any fees. And, as he was also extremely affiduous in discharging the duties of this office, and always ready to attend to the matters brought before him, and determined them with great justice and impartiality, he made himself extremely useful to his numerous poor neighbours in the diffrict of Montreal. In the space of only three months, from September to December, 1769, he heard and determined no less than three thousand seven hundred of these little causes.

f

1

a

1.

-

e -

1

d

is

After the ordinance of March, 1770, which deprived the Justices of the peace of their civil jurisdiction, Mr. Du Calvet continued to exercise the other, or ordinary, powers

powers of a Justice of the peace till the 1st of May, 1775, when, in consequence of the unfortunate act of parliament passed in the summer, 1774, for regulating the government of the province of Quebeck, all the former civil authorities in the province, and amongst them the office of Justice of the peace, were indifcriminately, and at one stroke, abolished. And in his discharge of the duties of this office during this latter period of it's existence, when the civil jurisdiction of it was taken away, Mr. Du Calvet constantly preserved the same reputation for difinterestedness and impartiality he had m aintained before, though, by this defalcation of his authority, he was much less able tod o service to the people in his neighbourhood.

Mr. Du Calvet was not only useful to his countrymen by discharging in the upright and honourable manner above-mentioned the duties of his office of a Justice of peace, but he gave Governour Carleton very important informations concerning the abuses of this power by some other Justices in the district of Montreal, and the great complaints and discontents that these abuses had excited amongst the people; and it was in consequence of these informations, (which were confirmed, upon inquiry, by the concurring testimony of other respectable persons in the

ft

 \mathbf{f}

n

)-

e

d

e

e

f

r

n

d

-

e

S

t

e

it

t

is

t

d

-

e

g

district of Montreal,) that Governour Carleton and his Council passed the above-mentioned ordinance of March, 1770, which deprived the Justices of the peace of their civil jurif-diction. In proof of this part of Mr. Du Calvet's conduct it may not be amiss to cite the following extract from a letter written to him by Mr. Hey, the chief justice of the province, in the month of August, 1769.

"Vos lettres me paroissent d'une si grande importance pour le bien public, qu' elles sont à
présent l'objet des délibérations. Vous en
verrez l'effet dans peu par les mesures qu' on
va prendre rélativement aux personnes et aux
choses. Il est à espérer que ces délibérations
adoucissent le fardeau insupportable que la
présente forme d'administrer la justice impose
aux babitants, et qu'elles rétablissent la paix
et la tranquillité publique.

" Quant à vôtre procédé, comme il me paroit
" être l'effet d'un coeur droit et bien intentionné,
" il doit aussi avoir l'approbation de touts les
" gens de bien; et vous devez être persuadé
" qu'il ne manquera pas d'être appuié et protégé
" par le gouvernment."

Governour Carleton also wrote him a letter dated the 27th of December, 1769, of which the following extract relates to the same subject of the useful informations he had given the government of the province concerning the abuses of the civil jurisdiction of the office of Justice of the peace by some of the Justices of the district of Montreal."

"J'ai aussi à vous remercier des informations que vous m'avez envoyées touchant la maniere d'administrer la justice dans vos cantons. Les réglements qui doivent bientôt paroitre à ce sujet, et qui n'ont été retardés que par le pur bazard, feront prenve de l'attention que j'y ai donnée.

"fespére que les Moyens qu'on se propose pour remédier aux abus, seront efficaces. Je serai pourtant toûjours prêt à entendre ce qu' on aura à m' offrir pour le bien public : et je pense trop bien à vôtre égard pour douter un moment que vous ne me communiquiez toutes les connoissances qui vous parviendront à cet effet.

" J'ai l'honneur d'être, avec beaucoup

" d'estime, Monsieur, vôtre trés bumble

" et trés obéissant serviteur,

" Guy Carleton."

P. S. J'ai éte surpris d'apprendre qu' on venoit tout résemment de faire quelques violences CE

on

ne

"

a-

la n-

ôt

és

t-

11

az

772

je

m

es

et

es

lences dans le faux bourg Saint Laurent au fujet de l'édification d'un pont. Je vous prie d'en prendre des informations, afin de m'instruire de la vérité du fait, et de quelle autorité on s'est servi pour mettre l'imposition, qui en a été la cause.

These letters shew the regard which Governour Carleton and Mr. Hey, the Chief Justice, had for the character and conduct of Mr. Du Calvet, and the confidence they placed in the intelligence he gave them.

When the Governour and Council, foon after the writing of this last letter, passed the ordinance of March, 1770, which deprived all the Justices of the Peace in the province, without distinction, of their civil jurisdiction, those Justices who had not abused this jurisdiction thought themselves rather harshly treated in being deprived of it, and declared that they thought the ordinance to be an undeferved flur upon their reputation, as if they had been guilty of those abuses which had been practifed by the other Justices whose misconduct had given occasion to the said ordinance. And, perhaps, it would have been better for the province to have proceeded with more caution in this business, and to have distinguished the upright and difinterested Justices of the Peace from those of a contrary charatter, by leaving them in possession of a jurisdiction jurisdiction which in their hands had been so useful to the publick, and taking it only from those of the other description. But, however this might be, the Government, after the ordinance was passed, was under some apprehension that the most upright and respectable Justices of the Peace in the province might (in consequence of what they considered as such an unjust infinuation against their character,) decline to act any more as Justices of the Peace in the remaining branches of their authority. And some of the Justices had declared an intention of doing so.

Mr. Du Calvet was not without a lively fense of the indignity thrown upon him by the pre-amble of this ordinance in speaking of the Justices of Peace in general, without any diftinction or exception, as having been guilty of those abuses of their civil jurisdiction which made the suppression of it be thought necessary: and, as the consciousness of innocence gives boldness, he expressed his sentiments on the subject very freely in a letter to the Governour and Council. He would not, however, defert the fervice of the publick by refigning his office, but continued to exercise the remaining powers of it till the first of May, 1775, when the office was abolished by the Quebeck This conduct was much approved by the government of the province; and Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, acknowledges the merit of it in a letter dated the 21st of April, 1771, of which the following passage is an extract.

"Soyez persuadé de mes sentiments à vôtre égard, comme je vous crois parfaitement bonnête bomme, que vous avez servi le public avec zéle et d'une maniere sort desintéressée, j'espère que vous continuerez à exercer la magistrature, Le Gouvernement, aussi bien que le Public, vous en aura obligation: vous donnerez un exemple de soumission et d'obéissance, qui ne peut qu'avoir un bon effet dans ces temps cy, et vous fera bonneur dans l'esprit de touts les bonnêtes gens. J'en rendrai bon témoignage aussitôt que l'occasion s'en présentera, comme ce sera une nouvelle raison pour moi de vous donner des preuves de la parfaite estime et considération avec laquelle j'ai l'bonneur d'être, &c."

These testimonies, I presume, make it impossible to doubt of the merit of Mr. Du Calvet's conduct in the province in the character of a Justice of Peace.

Such was the person who has of late years been so much the object of General Haldimand's aversion, and been treated by him with so much unjust severity.

It must feem strange to those that hear this just account of Mr. Du Calvet's character and F 2 conduct

conduct (to which might be added many other instances of uprightness, love of justice, charity, and other virtues that ought to have endeared him to all mankind,) that he should ever have become the object of any Governour's diflike, without giving some strong ground of suspicion against him. It is therefore necessary in some measure to explain the cause or origin of the aversion which Governour Haldimand feems to have taken to him. and which induced him to credit too lightly fome infinuations thrown out against him by his enemies, of his having corresponded with the revolted Americans in the late unhappy war. For that was (as Mr. Du Calvet has fince been informed, tho' not by General Haldimand) the pretence upon which the Governour caufed him to be arrested in September, 1780, and detained in prison till the following month of December, when, being fatisfied that his fuspicions were ill-grounded, (as in truth he had not had the fmallest correspondence of any kind with the Americans during the whole war;) he was on the point of fetting him at liberty, but fuddenly changed his mind, and ordered him to be continued in prison, in consequence of a letter he received in the mean' while from Mr. Du Calvet, which was written in a style of greater freedom than the Governour approved: and, in refentment for the freedom of this letter, the Governour continued to detain him in prison from December, 1780, to May, 1783; as will be fet forth more at large hereafter. But the Governour's mind had been prejudiced against Mr. Du Calvet, and made open to receive those infinuations, by some enemies of Mr. Du Calvet who were much in the governour's company and confidence.

But still it will be asked, perhaps, how such a man as Mr. Du Calvet has been here represented to be, could ever have any enemies? The answer to this question is, "That uncommon honesty and uprightness, accompanied with a freedom of speech in declaring one's sentiments of publick men and measures, though without the smallest mixture of the love of satire and calumny, are often the causes of envy, jealously, and aversion in men of a different character, and more especially of persons in office and high station." And this seems to have been the cause that made Mr. Du Calvet obnoxious to some persons of power in Canada.

But, not to dwell upon conjectures, it is time to mention the first quarrel Mr. Du Calvet had in the province that he can consider in any degree as leading to the subsequent ill treatment he met with from various persons employed in the service of Government.

There

There is at Montreal, a Mr. John Fraser, a Scotch Gentleman, who had been a captain in his Majesty's 60th regiment of foot, called the North Americans, (which consisted of four battalions,) in the war which ended in the year 1763; in which regiment he became acquainted with General Haldimand, who was then a field-officer in the same regiment.

This Gentleman was in one of the battalions of that numerous regiment, which were reduced after the peace, and he consequently was put on half-pay. After serving in Canada during the war, he settled there after the peace, and married a Roman-Catholick Lady of the name of Des Chambaud, with whom he lived at Montreal. As he was well acquainted with the French language, General Murray, when Governour of the province in 1764, made him one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas, which he haderected at Montreal for the accommodation of the French, or Canadian, inhabitants of the province.

In this office he conducted himself with considerable ability, and great gravity, though not without some complaints of the suitors in his court for partiality in his decisions upon some occasions. And Mr. Du Calvet in particular had had reason to make such a complaint of him on account of a decision he had made in the year 1770 in an action brought

by Mr. Du Calvet against a Mr. Moses Hazen for a debt of about fifty pounds sterling, due to him for some goods he had sold him. This, however, had made no breach, or quarrel, between Mr. Fraser and Mr. Du Calvet, though, perhaps, the complaints Mr. Du Calvet had made on the occasion to Mr. Hey, the chief Justice of the province, may have given Mr. Fraser some offence, and brought on that general indisposition against Mr. Du Calvet, which some time after broke out both in words and actions in a manner quite inconsistent with the decorum of conduct which Captain Fraser had, for the most part, till then observed. The history of this quarrel is as follows.

On the 24th of June, 1771, about three o'clock in the afternoon, Mir. Du Calvet was standing, or walking backwards and forwards, upon the gallery before his house at Montreal; for it must be observed that many of the houses at Montreal have galleries before them. The freet was at that time full of carts that were bringing materials for the building of a new church, that was afterwards dedicated to the Virgin Mary by the title of Nôtre Dame de bon fecours. These carts so blocked up the street that it was difficult for any other carriage to pass along it. Things being in this state, Captain Fraser came by, with his wife, in a onehorse chaise, intending to go a few miles for their pleasure and to take the air. But the carts

r

th

h

in

on

1-

n-

ad

ht

by

carts prevented his going on. This greatly offended him and put him in a violent paffion; infomuch that he lifted up his whip to firike the carman that belonged to the cart that was most directly in his way; but, upon the man's preparing to defend himself and to make a like use of bis whip in return, he thought better of the matter and did not strike him. But, as he was near Mr. Du Calvet's gallery, where Mr. Du Calvet was then standing, he called out to him in a haughty and angry tone of voice, and at the same time lifted up his whip towards him in a threatening manner, and, without calling him by his name, addressed him in these words, " Dis donc; He! Ne sçais " tu pas faire arranger cette rue?" that is, " Tell me, you, d'ye hear? Don't you know " how to regulate the placing of the carts in " the street better than this comes to?" alluding to Mr. Du Calvet's being a Justice of the Peace, and to the obligation he therefore supposed him to lie under to take care that all nuisances were removed out of the streets. Mr. Du Calvet asked him whether he spoke to him, and Mr. Fraser said "yes, that it was to him " he fpoke," and then repeated the former words again in a still more haughty and angry tone of voice than before. To this Mr. Du Calvet (who was extremely furprized and shocked at this insolent behaviour, as he had never before had any personal dispute with Captain Fraser,) made an answer, "that he, " Mr.

"Mr. Fraser, being likewise a Justice of Peace, "(for Mr. Fraser was at this time not only a "Judge of the Court of Common Pleas at "Montreal, but a Justice of the Peace for that district, and likewise pay-master of the garrison of Montreal, and a Judge of the "Prerogative Court;) might if he chose it, "regulate the placing of the carts himself." Upon which Mr. Fraser, the way being by this time cleared for him, pursued his journey without making any reply.

2

1.

e

is l,

d

15

S,

W

in 1-

ne

P-

ir.

n,

m

ry

Du

nd

ad

ith

ne,

Ir.

But the transaction did not go out of his mind. For on the very same day, between 8 and 9 o'clock in the evening, as Mr. Du Calvet was walking on his gallery with a Mr. Bernard and a Mr. Bondfield, Mr. Fraser came again to him, and defired him to flep down from his gallery; "for that he wanted " to speak to him." Mr. Du Calvet accordingly went down the steps of the gallery into the street to speak with Mr. Fraser: and then Mr. Fraser asked him, "what it was he had " faid to him when he was paffing by in his " chaife." Mr. Du Calvet repeated the words he had made use of on the former occasion, and reminded him of the expressions which he, Mr. Fraser, had used just before, and to which they had been faid in answer. Upon which Mr. Fraser said, "He well remembered the words " himself had used on that occasion; but " that his rank and office gave him a right to " Speak

"fpeak in that tone of authority." Mr. Du Calvet replied, "that in his opinion Mr. "Fraser was not authorized to speak in that "haughty manner either to him or any "other person." And upon this Mr. Fraser left Mr. Du Calvet, and went away. These disputes happened on the 24th of June, 1771.

Some reports of these disputes between Mr. Fraser and Mr. Du Calvet being spread abroad, Mr. Fraser thought his honour required that he should personally chastise Mr. Du Calvet for what he called the insolence of his behaviour to him; though it was, as we have seen, nothing more than a just and necessary return to the very insolent language which Mr. Fraser had first used towards him.

This resolution he attempted to execute on the 29th of June, 1771, five days after the former dispute. On that day, at about 3 o'clock in the afternoon, Mr. Fraser, after walking for about a quarter of an hour near the scite of the new church above-mentioned of Nôtre Dame de Bon Secours, (which was then going to be built) in company with Monsieur de Saint Ours and Monsieur de Rouville, two French gentlemen of Montreal, stept aside from his companions, and went to the bottom of the gallery of Mr. Du Calvet's house, where Mr. Du Calvet was then walking with Mr. Bernard, Mr. Du Mas, and some other friends.

He there called to Mr. Du Calvet, and defired him to step down from the gallery; for that he wanted to speak to him. Mr. Du Calvet accordingly came down from the gallery, and went up to him to hear what he wanted to tell him. But, just as Mr. Du Calvet came within his reach, he fuddenly feized him by the collar with his left hand with great violence, and brandished in his right hand a little cane of about the length of three feet with a leaden ball in the top, or handle of it, but which, as he held the cane, was at the further end of it. With this cane he endeavoured to give Mr. Du Calvet a blow on the head, fo that the leaden ball should have struck him there, if the blow had taken place; at the fame time accompanying his affault with these insolent expressions. "I forbore " the other day to chastise you as you deserved " with my horsewhip, because I was afraid of " the inconveniences I might have suffered " from it by your fuing me for it in a Court of " Law. But now I am resolved to do it, " whatever may be the confequences." But Mr. Du Calvet warded off the blow with his left hand, and laid hold of the cane, and wrenched it out of Mr. Fraser's hand. Upon which Mr. Fraser struck him a violent blow with his fift on the left fide of his head a little below the temple, which almost stunned him, G 2 and

shows a mentioned by a reary Lippostark at Santar

k

h

S

e

г.

and gave him likewise a second blow on the right side of the head.

Mr. Du Calvet, however, though a man of much less strength and stature than Mr. Frafer, (the latter being five feet, eleven inches, or fix feet, English measure, high, and Mr. Du Calvet only about five feet, five inches,) made what refistance he could, and laid hold on Mr. Fraser's hair, and kept his hold of it till in struggling they both fell upon the ground, where Mr. Du Calvet had so far the advantage in the scuffle that Mr. Fraser cried out for affiftance in these French words, " Au fecours; Au secours; on me tuë, on me tuë." Upon which Captain Maxwell, and Mr. Robertson, then a half-pay Lieutenant, and a Justice of Peace at Montreal, (but who has fince been made Captain of the Grenadiers in the 84th regiment, or Royal Emigrants,) came up and parted them, and conducted Mr. Frafer home.

This scuffle happened in the presence of a great number of people, it being at the very time of a Roman-Catholick procession that was making in the same street, and very near both Mr. Fraser's and Mr. Du Calvet's houses, (which were on different sides of the same street, and nearly over against each other,) to consecrate the first stone of the new church above-mentioned of Notre Dame de bon Secours, which

which was just going, or beginning, to be built there.

Amongst other persons present at it were Colonel Prevost, who was at that time Commanding Officer at Montreal, (and who has fince been better known by the title of General Prevost, and who commanded the King's troops in Georgia in the late unhappy American war,) and Mr. Bruyere, who is at this day Governour of Prince Edward, his Majesty's fourth Son.

It has been mentioned above, that in an action brought by Mr. Du Calvet against Mr. Moses Hazen in the year 1770, in the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal, where Mr. Fraser was one of the Judges, Mr. Du Calvet had conceived himself to have been injured by Mr. Fraser in his character of a Judge, and had made complaints of Mr. Fraser's conduct on the occasion to Mr. Hey, the Chief Justice of the province, from whom he thought he could obtain redress of the injury by way of appeal from the Court of Common Pleas to the Supreme Court, or Court of King's Bench, of which Mr. Hey was the only Judge. Mr. Hey was of opinion that Mr. Du Calvet had had great injustice done him by the proceeding in the Court of Common Pleas, but yet that it was not a matter which could be brought by appeal into his Court. It had been a pre-

r

h

ference given to the execution of a Judgment against Mr. Hazen that was posteriour to the Judgment which Mr. Du Calvet had obtained against him; by means of which preference the effects of Mr. Hazen were applied to the payment of that other debt, and the debt to Mr. Du Calvet remained wholly unpaid, and remains so at this day.

The complaint, which Mr. Du Calvet had made to Mr. Hey concerning this proceeding of Mr. Fraser had been communicated to Mr. Fraser, and probably much offended him. For Mr. Du Calvet was informed by the late worthy Mr. Martehl (who acted for many years with great honour and reputation as a Justice of the Peace, in the province of Quebeck, first, for the district of Quebeck, and afterwards for that of Montreal,) that, after this judgment in the Common Pleas, but before the above recited quarrels between Mr. Frafer and Mr. Du Calvet on the 21st and 29th days of June, 1771, Mr. Fraser, being at dinner at Colonel Christie's table, had said these words, "One Justice of Peace, Mr. Wal-4' ker of Montreal, bas bad bis ears cut off: an-" other, (alluding to Mr. Du Calvet.) will have " bis tongue cut out."

These words were spoken at table in the presence of Mr. Martehl, a person of undoubted veracity, who was one of the com-

nt

ed

ce

ie

d

d

g

r.

-

rs

e s

r-

is

re

1-

h

at

id 1-

2-

ve

e

1-

ı-

pany at dinner: And he immediately afterwards gave notice of them to Mr. Du Calvet, not with a view to irritate him against Mr. Fraser, but to put him upon his guard against the bad designs his enemies seemed to entertain against him, and to warn him to be cautious not to give them any handle against him, or to do any thing that might further provoke them.

Mr. Du Calvet accordingly took no notice of them to Mr. Fraser, but conducted himself with as much caution and prudence as possible, in order to avoid any offence to any body. But, as we have seen above, the resentment against him was already too strongly rooted in Mr. Fraser's breast, to subside without some publick mark of it; and it accordingly broke out some time after in the quarrels of the 21st and 29th of June, 1771, of which an account has been given in the foregoing pages.

These unhappy disputes with Mr. Fraser were attended with a series of further bad consequences to Mr. Du Calvet. From that time forwards Mr. Du Calvet never could succeed in any of the suits he instituted in the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal before Mr. Fraser; of which, as he was then engaged in trade, there were a considerable number: But his claims were always judged

to be insufficient. And in a variety of other instances besides these disappointments in Mr. Fraser's Court of Common Pleas, Mr. Du Calvet experienced the inconvenience of having Mr. Fraser for his enemy. Mr. Fraser's friends became his enemies as well as Mr. Fraser himself. Mr. Mabane, another Seotch gentleman, who lived at Quebeck, where he was Surgeon of the Garrison and one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas for that district, and who was a great friend of Mr. Fraser, gave soon after a proof of averasion to Mr. Du Calvet, which much surprized him, as Mr. Mabane had till then been always very civil to him.

Mr. Du Calvet had occasion to go from Montreal, where he resided, to Quebeck upon some business a few days after Mr. Fraser's violent assault upon him on the 29th of June, 1771. He there paid a visit to Mr. Claud Panet, the Lawyer of Quebeck, and while he was with him, Mr. Mabane happened to come in. Mr. Du Calvet went up to him in a friendly manner, as usual, to pay him the common compliments; but Mr. Mabane drew back from him with an air of surprize and dislike, and without speaking a word; and soon after took his leave of Mr. Panet, after a very short conversation with him.

r

.

u

-

s

r.

h

e

e

70

of

d

-,

n

n

s

e,

d

le

to

n

16

1e

28

13

t,

us

This change in Mr. Mabane's behaviour furprized Mr. Du Calvet exceedingly, and appeared to him perfectly unaccountable, as they had always before that time been upon good terms with each other. But Mr. Panet, observing his surprize, soon removed it, by telling him that the coldness and distance of Mr. Mabane's behaviour to him was owing to his friendship for Mr. Fraser. After staying a few days at Quebeck, Mr. Du Calvet returned home to Montreal.

In the course of the Autumn of the same year, 1771, another affault, of a more dangerous nature than the former, was made upon Mr. Du Calvet by fome of his enemies; but he never could discover with certainty, by whom. As he was fitting at table in his house at Montreal with some company that supped with him on the 30th of October, at about 8 o'clock in the evening, a great stone was thrown at the glass-door of the hall where he and his company were fitting, which broke with great violence through one of the panes of the door and fell near the table. Mr. Du Calvet immediately rose from table and ran to the hall-door to fee what was the matter: and, just as he had got to the door and was opening it, a pistol, or other fire-arm, loaded with a ball, was fired at him, and the ball passed close to his body and stuck in the wall on the fide of the hall-door. He went out, notwithstanding, to try to find out who had made this wicked attempt upon his life: but, asit was a very dark night, with a good deal of fnow, or fleet, falling at that very time, he could only see, by the light of the flash of the fire-arm, that a man was making off from the house with precipitation, but could not distinguish who it was. He nevertheless could not help suspecting that it was some one of Mr. Fraser's servants, not only because Mr. Fraser had himself made that violent affault upon him which has been already mentioned, on the 29th of the preceeding month of June, 1771, but because he had furprized two of Mr. Fraser's servants on the gallery before his house on the 31st of the preceeding month of July, 1771, at half an hour after nine o'clock at night, who had, upon his coming out suddenly from the house and feeing them, run hastily away with marks of confusion, as persons who were employed upon a business they wished to conceal, and he had likewise seen the same servants many other evenings after the faid 31st of July, about the same hour of the night, walking or loitering near his house in a very suspicious manner.

Mr. Du Calvet, however, resolved to use every means in his power to discover who was the author of this infamous attempt to murder him, and he therefore drew up an advertisement to be published in the Quebeck Gazette.

Gazette, with an offer of a reward of 1001. of current money of the province, or 751. sterling, to any person who should discover the person who had been guilty of it, to be paid as soon as such person should be convicted. This advertisement was as follows.

Avertissement de Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer, Juge à Paix.

Hier au foir, 30 Octobre, 1771, entre les Sept beures, vingt minutes, et Sept beures et demi, le Sieur Du Calvet, étant à souper dans la salle de sa maison, l'on jetta une grosse pierre avec grande violence à travers les vitres de la porte de l'entrée de sa maison; laquelle a fracasse un peu un barreau, a casse un vitre, et a arraché deux petits clous, et a emporté et fait un trou à un volet de toile. Sur cela le Sieur Du Calvet, neveu, sortit sur la galerie tout de suite, et l'autre Pierre Du Calvet sortit avec son épée: et des aussitôt l'on tira un coup de pistolet où d'un autre arme à feu, au Sieur Pierre Du Calvet, oncle. Le coup fut tiré de la rue un peu sur le long de la galérie où étoit le susdit Sieur Du Calvet.

s ald y

g.

le.

0

O

n

k,

Le Sieur Pierre Du Calvet offre de récompense à celui où à ceux qui lui donneront une preuve réelle du fait, une somme de deux milles H 2 schelins, schelins, argent courant de la province, payable des aussités la conviction donnée.

Le susdit Pierre Du Calvet sait observer qu'il n'a point eu ni dispute ni aucune mauvaise parole avec qui que ce soit, depuis le jour de la Saint Jean et de la Saint Pierre, que l'on vint l'assassimer sur sa galérie, et que du depuis il a trouvé les domestiques de Jean Fraser sur sa galérie et à roder aux environs de sa maison. Fait à Montréal le 31 eme Octobre, 1771.

Signé, Pierre Du Calvet.

This advertisement Mr. Du Calvet sent up to Quebeck inclosed in a letter addressed to the late Mr. Kneller and Mr. Williams, two lawyers of eminence at Quebeck; and he inclosed both the advertisement itself and the letter to Mr. Kneller and Mr. Williams in another letter addressed to Hector Theophilus Cramahé, Esq; the Lieutenant-Governour of the province, who at that time governed the province instead of General Carleton, the Governour, who was then in England.

This communication of the advertisement to the Lieutenant-Governour was at that time a necessary step to it's being published in the Quebeck Gazette; as nothing was then permitted to be printed in that paper without the a

a

t

P

0

0

1-

16

n

18

of

ne

)-

nt

ne

ie

T-

ut

the Lieutenant-Governour's confent; there was then no other news-paper published in the province. But Mr. Cramahé would not permit this advertisement to be published, chiefly (as he alledged in his answer to Mr. Du Calvet's letter,) because of the last paragraph of it, which throws out a suspicion that Mr. Fraser had been privy to that vile at-This paragraph, however, Mr. Cramahé might have erased from the advertisement, as Mr. Du Calvet had submitted the whole to his revifal and correction. furely ought to have permitted the publication of it, so corrected, as it was the most likely means of discovering and bringing to punishment the authors of that infamous attempt, the impunity of which was a difgrace to the government of the province, of which he was at the head. But, as the Lieutenant-Governour would not allow the advertisement to be published in the news-paper, no discovery was made either then, or at any time fince, of the persons who were concerned in that attempt, and the ends of justice have been eluded.

It has been feen above that Mr. Mabane, the Judge of the Common Pleas at Quebeck, took part so strongly with Mr. Fraser of Montreal in his quarrel with Mr. Du Calvet, that, when Mr. Du Calvet met him at Mr. Claud Panet's the Lawyer at Quebeck, a few days after

after Mr. Fraser's affault upon him, he would not condescend to speak to him, though till that time he had always behaved to him in a civil and friendly manner. This dislike of Mr. Mabane continued ever after, and shewed itself in a variety of instances to Mr. Du Calvet's prejudice. Nor can Mr. Du Calvet entertain a doubt but that his late canfeless and cruel imprisonment by General Haldimand for more than two years and feven months, has been owing, in a great measure, to Mr. Mabane's advice and fuggestions to that General, over whom he is known to have acquired a great ascendant. But an instance of this dislike that is more capable of proof, occurred in the year 1774; which it will here be proper to state. It was as follows.

It is customary in the town of Montreal, when the snow (which lies a foot deep in the streets during the winter,) begins to melt in the spring, to cut little trenches, or channels, in it, to direct the course of the melted snow, so that it shall not run into, and spoil, the cellars and lower parts of the houses. Such a little trench Mr. Du Calvet had made in the street of Montreal near the bottom of the steps of the gallery before his house in the month of March, 1774. It was but three feet long, and therefore did not much encroach on the passage-way of the street, which in that part of it was 48 feet broad:

it's breadth was about nine inches, and it's depth about fix inches.

ld

ill a

of

ed

1-

n-

nd

be

IS.

r.

e-

C-

of

of,

ill

il,

elt

1-

ed

il,

S.

de

of

in

ut

h t,

l:

Mr. Mabane was at this time at Montreal together with Mr. Dunn, to hold a fession of Over and Terminer there, in lieu of Mr. Hey, the Chief Justice of the province; that gentleman being then in England with a leave of absence from the province, and his office of Chief Justice being executed by three commisfioners appointed for that purpose, of whom Mr. Mabane and Mr. Dunn were two. Mr. Mabane lodgedduring the session at a large house in Montreal, which is generally called the house of the India Company, because it had, in the time of the French Government, belonged to the French East India Company, but at that time was the property of a Mr. William Grant, of Quebeck.

Here Captain Gordon of the 26th regiment had spent the evening with Mr. Mabane, and in his return very late at night to his own lodging in a cariole, or sledge, happened to run against this trench cut by Mr. Du Calvet and was overturned: an accident which often happens, and may be produced by very small obstacles or inequalities in the ground, but which is seldom attended with bad consequences.

The next morning Captain Gordon was again at Mr. Mabane's, and related to him the overturn he had met with the foregoing night near Mr. Du Calvet's house, adding that those trenches in the snow (of which there were then many in the street, and very large ones,) were very inconvenient in the nighttime, when one could not fee them. Mr. Mabane (the representative of the Chief Justice,) upon this told the Captain, " he would " advise him to employ the foldiers under " his command to fill the trench up." The Captain asked him, "Whether he could do " it fafely according to Law?" And the great Magistrate answered, " That most certainly " he could." Upon this encouragement Captain Gordon fent a serjeant and a party of foldiers to fill up the trench; which they immediately filled up, and more than filled up, heaping the fnow there to a greater height than in the adjoining part of the freet, fo as to make a bank of fnow near Mr. Du Calvet's house. The consequence was, that Mr. Du Calvet's cellars were very foon filled with water.

A little after this proceeding, as Captain Gordon happened to be passing by Mr. Du Calvet's house, Mr. Du Calvet spoke to him, and defired him just to look into his cellars and see what a deal of damage he and his soldiers had done to him

was

him

ing

that

ere

irge

ht-Mr.

luf-

uld

der

The

do

reat

nly

ap-

ney

led

ter

et,

Du

hat

led

or-

al-

le-

hat to

im

him by filling up the little trench by which the water had used to run off. The Captain anfwered with haughtiness, "That he was per-" fectly indifferent about that matter, and that, if Mr. Du Calvet should open the " trench again, he would fend all his foldiers to fill it up again." Mr. Du Calvet upon this went repeatedly to Colonel Templar's lodging, who was at that time the Commanding Officer at Montreal, in order to complain to him of the injury that Captain Gordon had done him. But the Colonel always ordered his fervants to tell Mr. Du Calvet that he was not at home; fo that Mr. Du Calvet could never get an opportunity of speaking to him. reduced Mr. Du Calvet to the necessity of writing a letter on the subject to Colonel Johns, who was at that time the Commanding Officer in the province, General Carleton being then in England. Colonel Johns did not neglect his complaint, but wrote to Colonel Templar about it. But in the interval between Mr. Du Calvet's writing his letter to Colonel Johns, and Colonel Templar's receiving the letter written to him by Colonel Johns upon the subject, Mr. Du Calvet received a new infult from the troops at Montreal that were under the command of Captain Gordon and Colonel Tempmendiately after it had been mad lar.

About forty foldiers, with an officer at their head, with their drums and fifes, as they were

going to mount guard about eleven o'Clock in the morning, instead of walking, as usual, in the street before Mr. Du Calvet's house, walked over the gallery that was before it in an insolent and alarming manner, stamping hard upon it with their feet to strike a terror, and breaking several of his windows. Mr. Du Calvet's wife, who was then with child, was so much frightened at this threatening behaviour, that she was immediately taken ill and spit blood, and never recovered her health afterwards, but died in the following month of December, 1774, and, as it was generally thought, of the consequences of this alarm.

Captain Gordon has often declared fince this affair, that he never should have thought of filling up the trench which Mr. Du Calvet had made to turn off the water from his house, if Mr. Mabane had not encouraged him to it, and told him he might lawfully do it. This declaration of Captain Gordon was made freely and openly at the table of Mr. De Lisle, the Protestant clergyman at Montreal, who is chaplain of the garrison of that town, and in the presence of the late Mr. Martehl, the Justice of Peace: and both Mr. Martehl and Mr. De Lisle mentioned it to Mr. Du Calvet immediately after it had been made.

There is at Montreal a French, or Canadian, Gentleman, named Monfieur de Rouville, who ń

14

d

d

¥

S

-

d

f

e

t

t

,

.

S

y

e

S

1

t

who was employed in a Judicial office at Trois rivieres, or Three rivers, in the time of the French government. This office had been suppressed of course at the conquest of the province by General Amherst, in September, 1760, together with all other employments under the French King's authority. And, as Mr. de Rouville was a Roman-Catholick, he was confidered as unqualified to hold any judicial employment in the province till the late act of parliament in the year 1774, for regulating the government of that province; by which the distinction between Protestants and Roman-Catholicks, with respect to their capacity of holding employments, is taken away, provided they take a certain new oath preferibed by that act in lieu of the oath of supremacy. But as foon as that act took place in the province, that is, in the month of May in the year 1775, Mr. de Rouville was advanced to be one of the Confervators of the Peace for the district of Montreal, in conjunction with Mr. John Fraser and Mr. Martehl, who had been the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas for that district before the abolition of that and all other Courts of Justice in the province by the faid act of parliament. And, fince that time, upon the re-establishment of the two Courts of Common Pleas at Quebeck and Montreal, with three Judges, instead of two, in each Court, Mr. de Rouville has been appointed one of the Judges of that court at Montreal, in conjunction with Mr. Fraser and Mr. Martehl, and, fince the death of Mr. Martehl, in conjunction with Mr. Fraser and Mr. Livius, Mr. Fraser and Mr. Owen, and Mr. Fraser and Mr. Southouse, who are still the Judges there.

This appointment of Monsieur de Rouville to fo great a judicial office was by no means agreeable to the French, or Canadian, inhabitants of Montreal and it's neighbourhood, as the violence and haughtiness of his temper were well known to them, and some of them remembered how ill the people of Trois riviers had been satisfied with his conduct as a Judge when he acted in that capacity in the time of the French government. Nor did he feem to be disposed to act with more mildness and moderation upon his new advancement to power in the year 1775. For one of the first things he did in his office of Conservator of the Peace in May, 1775, was, in conjunction with the other two conservators, Mr. John Fraser abovementioned and Mr. Martehl, (of whom the last gentleman, though perfectly well disposed to do justice himself, sometimes let himself be over-ruled, or over-borne, by the violence of Mr. Fraser's resolutions;) to send a young merchant of Montreal, whose name was David Salisbury Franks, to prison for saying, "that " the offence that had been committed in the " morning of the 1st of May by some persons, " who are still unknown, (though it was, in " his opinion, a very great offence, and one

in

is,

e.

le

ns i-

as

er

m

rs

ge

of

to

0-

in

he

in

er

he

ed

be

of

ng

a-

at

he

ıs,

in

ne

lat

"that he wished to see discovered and punish-" ed, and for the discovering of which he " was willing to contribute his share of the " reward offered by the English Merchants of " Montreal, which was no less than a hun-" dred pounds,) could not by the laws of " England, as he believed, be punished with "death." For giving this opinion in the course of a conversation with some other English Merchants on the morning of the 2d. of May, 1775, in opposition to the opinion of a French or Canadian gentleman, whose name was François Marie Picoté de Bellestre, and who faid "the offender ought to be hanged for " this offence," Monsieur de Rouville, with his brother conservators of the peace, committed the young man to prison, and refused to take 10,000£ bail, which was offered by his friends for his appearance to answer any charge that might be brought against him for it.

The words of the warrant, or order of commitment, are remarkable; "Nous, confidérant" combien tout bon citoyen doit envisager avec borreur un acte aussi atroce, et que par consé" quent, touts les propos qui tendent à dire que c'est peu de choses, doivent êtreréputés criminels, vous ordonnons de conduire le dit Salisbury Franks dans la prison de cette ville, &c." This was the first specimen which Monsieur de Rouville gave of the manner in which he was likely to exercise the authority with which he had

had newly been invested by the Governour of the province.

A particular account of the whole transaction may be seen in the book intitled, Additional papers concerning the province of Quebeck, published in the year 1776, and sold by B. White, bookseller in Fleet Street, pages 152, 153,—169. And other particulars concerning the character and conduct of this Monsieur de Rouville may be seen in the same book, pages 83, 84, and 85.

This Monfieur de Rouville had been a good deal connected with Mr. Frater before the year 1775, when he was joined with him in the commission of Conservators of the peace for the district of Montreal. And it may be remembered that in the account given above of the very deliberate and premeditated affault made by Mr. Fraser upon Mr. Du Calvet on the 29th of June, 1771, it appeared that Mr. Fraser had been walking and conversing with Monfieur de Rouville immediately before, and went from Monsieur de Rouville to Mr. Du Calvet and made the affault upon him in Monsieur de Rouville's presence: so that it seems highly probable that the defign of affaulting and chastifing (as Mr. Fraser called it) Mr. Du Calvet on that occasion had been mentioned

t

to, and concerted with, Monsieur de Rouville.

of

k,

3.

2,

1-

1-

ζ,

d

10

in

or

e-

of

ilt

n r.

th

nd

u

n-

ns

ng

Du

ed

to,

But, however this might be, it is certain that, when Monfieur de Rouville was exalted (to the surprize and mortification of the inhabitants of Montreal,) to the high offices, first, of Conservator of the Peace for that district, and afterwards of Judge of the Court of Common Pleas in it, he gave many proofs of enmity to Mr. Du Calvet. And Mr. Du Calvet conceives that it was owing to the known enmity of Mr. Fraser and Monsieur de Rouville towards him, and the impunity with which it was from thence supposed that any injuries might be committed against him, that so many people ventured to insult and injure him in various ways, which it will be proper just to mention, but without enlarging on all the circumstances of them, lest this narrative should run to too great a length.

But, first, it may not be amiss to insert a part of a letter from Mr. Jenkins Williams, (a Lawyer of ability and eminence in the province, and whom Mr. Du Calvet had usually employed in his I w-business,) dated at Quebeck on the 3d. of October, 1776, by which it will appear that Mr. Fraser and Monsieur de Rouville were so well known to be Mr. Du Calvet's enemies, that no Justice could be expected

expected for him in any fuits he should bring in the Court of which they were Judges.

Me voici toujours à vôtre service. Les papiers que f'ai en main sont toujours prêts; et f'ose espérer que vous viendrez au point d'obtenir fustice contre ceux qui vous ont voulu ruiner.

Je vous plains de plus en plus i Car Je vois toûjours placés Monsieur Fraser et Monsieur Rouville, (qui sont touts deux vos ennemis,) pour Juges à Montréal. Je crois sermement que vous serez obligé de prendre le parti de vous arranger et de terminer vos affaires de Commerce à Montréal, à cause de l'inimitié de Messieurs Fraser et de Rouville; that is, in English; "I am still, as ever, at your service. The papers in my hands are ready to be produced; and I do venture to hope that you will at last succeed in having Justice done you against those who have endeavoured to ruin you.

confider your fituation. For I see that Mr. Fraser and Monsieur de Rouville, (who are, both of them, your enemies,) are still Judges at Montréal. I verily believe that you will be reduced to the necessity of making up your differences with your debtors in the best manner you can, and of ceasing to have any further concerns of a commercial nature at Montreal, on account

of of

"I pity you more and more, the more I

of the enmity of Mr. Fraser and Mr. de Rouville."

ng

ers

ef-

ice

2015

ou-

rez

de

, à

ou-

er.

nds

ure

ha-

vho

HAT

re I

Mri

vho

Aill

hat

of

our

and

of a

ount

of of

While Mr. Du Calvet was thus unfortunately the object of Mr. Fraser's and Monsieur de Rouville's aversion at Montreal, and of Mr. Mabane's at Quebeck, he was repeatedly injured in his property in a most shameful manner, without being able to obtain the least redress.

The gallery before his house at Montreal was feveral times broke in feveral places, and with evident marks of it's being done on purpuse; and in the night of the 8th of April, 1779, at a little after 2 o'clock in the morning, he was waked by a great noise, which made him rife immediately to fee what was the matter. He went out of his house, and saw seven or eight men armed with hatchets or Indian tomahawks, with which they were cutting and breaking to pieces the rails of his gallery. But, upon feeing him come out, they went away from the house, as persons who were afraid of being discovered. Mr. Du Calvet, nevertheless, went down the steps of his gallery, and, with his fword drawn, went up to one of them, who was behind the rest, and asked him, "Whether he had been " concerned in destroying the rails of his gal-" lery?" To which the other answered, "Oh! " No, Sir; not I, I can affure you. I was K

"only quietly passing along the street in my "way home." Upon which Mr. Du Calvet took his word and let him go about his business. This man had not a hatchet in his hand, as the other men had who had run away upon Mr. Du Calvet's first coming out: but he had a pistol concealed in his breast.

These men being all gone out of fight, Mr. Du Calvet hoped the mischief was all over, and went into his house, and went to bed again. But he was foon obliged to rife again by a fecond attack of the same kind upon his rails by five or fix men armed with hatchets, whom he actually surprised in the act of cutting them to pieces: but upon his again going out towards them, they run off again with precipitation, as before. He then went into the house again, but did not go to bed: and in five or fix minutes after he heard the fame noise again, and, going out again in haste, faw the same number of men employed in the same manner, who again run off upon seeing him, as they had done before, and after that did not return, when they faw Mr. Du Calvet was thus upon the watch to discover them.

The number of rails they cut to pieces in these three attacks was 62. There was at this time, 1779, a Gazette published at Montreal by the title of Gazette Littéraire, besides the Gazette published at Quebeck, which had subsisted

17

et

1-

is

ay

ut

it,

er, ed in

is ts,

t-

oth

to in

ne

te,

he

ng

at

al-

m.

in

nis

eal

he

ad

ed

Subfisted ever fince the year 1764. This Gazette of Montreal had been set up, with Governour Carleton's permission, about the year 1777. In this Gazette at Montreal, on the 14th of April, 1779, Mr. Du Calvet published the following advertisement, in which he offered a reward of a hundred Spanish dollars to any one who should discover the persons who had made this attack upon his gallery.

A L'IMPRIMEUR.

Je vous serai obligé, Monsieur, de vouloir insérer dans la feuille ce qui Suit.

Pierre Du Calvet.

J'avois crû jusqu' à ce Jour que les Maisons des Citoyens étoient leurs forteresses, & qu'aucun Malfaiteur ne pouvoit impunément violer les droits de propriété. Je me suis trompé, ou du moins ai-jelieu de le croire, d'après ce qui est arrivé dans la nuit du 8 du courant, à deux beures & un quart du matin.

Je fus réveillé par un bruit qui n'étoit pas ordinaire. Je sortis & vis plusieurs hommes armés, qui en apparence ayant reconnu limpossibilité de pénétrer dans l'intérieur de ma maison, vû que les contre-vents & portes sont de fer, se vengeoient sur K 2

les balustrades de la galerie, lesquelles ils ont coupées avec baches ou cassetétes, au nombre de 62, & ont commencé par la balustrade qui borde la partie de la Maison louée à M. le Coionel Campbell; ils fuirent quand-je parus (un mal-bonnête bomme n'est jamais brave). Ils revinrent à la charge trois fois depuis deux beures & un quart jusqu'à trois heures; mais à la derniere fois s'aperçurent que j'étois au guet, ils se retirerent. Il est heureux pour ceux qui ont commis une telle violence, que, vivant dans la tranquillité, & n'ayant lieu de me mésier de personne, puisque je n'ai eu aucune guerelle avec des individus d'aucune qualité, j'avois négligé de tenir mes armes en état, n'ayant pas même un fusil ou un pistolet chargé. Ils ont même levé une trappe de cave, & l'ont jettée dans la rue. Ils ont fait un dommage confidérable par différentes fractions; mais cen'est pas tant la conséquence du dommage que l'intérêt public qui me dirige: car qui est celui qui peut dire, "je suis tranquille chez moi?" Aussi pour parvenir à connoître les Malfaiteurs, & qu'ils soient punis dans la rigueur de la Loi suivant l'exigeance du cas, j'offre & promets payer après conviction, à celui qui dénoncera un ou plusieurs de ceux qui ont enfraint la paix en détruisant ma propriété, une somme de cent Piastres d'Espagne. Si un ou plusieurs d'eux étoient découverts, il en resulteroit à tous les Citoyens & à chacun l'avantage de la lécurité.

PIERRE DUCALVET.

t'le

ls

/t

15

;

122

x

ns. de

r

u

be

172

15

6-

uz

er.

nt

ce

n,

é,

no

it

la

is

This advertisement Mr. Du Calvet sent also to Quebeck, in order to have it published in the Quebeck Gazette: but the person who was employed by General Haldimand, the Governour of the province, to super-intend the publication of the Gazette, would not permit it to be there published. So little was the Government at that time inclined to make the necessary exertions to discover and punish the persons guilty of this outrage.

Mr. Du Calvet has fince discovered who the persons were that committed this shameful act of violence; but, as the evident disinclination of the persons who governed the province to discover and punish the offenders, discouraged him from prosecuting it in a publick manner, he does not chuse to mention their names, though he is acquainted with them, and even has been informed of their boasting of the fact in company at the house of a gentleman at Montreal a few days after they had committed it.

The foregoing outrage was committed on the 8th of April, 1779. In about five weeks after, to wit, on the 11th of May, 1779, another attempt of the same kind, but rather more violent than the former, was made upon the same house, at two o'clock in the morning by eight or nine soldiers armed with bayonets. They attempted to force open both the door and

and the out-fide shutters of the house with their bayonets: but, as these shutters and the door were all of iron, they found it a difficult business, and were forced to make a good deal of noise in attempting it. This alarmed the servants of the house, (for Mr. Du Calvet was then in the country at an estate, or Seigniory, called the Seigniory of the river David, near Sorel, which he had bought some years before,) and they immediately got up and run into the upper stories of the house and called out at the windows for affistance: whereupon, the foldiers finding themselves discovered, went away. Such was the confequence of the impunity which had attended the former act of violence.

Other acts of the most shocking injustice were committed about the same time, May, 1779, against Mr. Du Calvet at his country residence at the Seigniory of the river David, which would, probably, never have been ventured upon if it had not been known that Mr. Fraser and Monsieur de Rouville, the two Judges of the Common Pleas at Montreal, and Mr. Mabane, the Judge of the Common Pleas at Quebeck, and the great savourite and adviser of General Haldimand, the Governour of the province, were his enemies, and that therefore there was little to be apprehended from any prosecutions he should institute for the

h

ie

lt

al

ne

as

y,

ar

e-

ın

ed n,

nt

nof

ice

ay,

try

id,

en-

Ar.

wo

eas

Vi-

· of

hat

ded

for

the

the redress of them in the Courts of Justice. Three valuable horses were stabled with knives in his stables at the river David, and several of his cows and hogs and other cattle were wounded and lamed with the same instruments by some malicious persons who are unknown to him, and whom, from a despair of procuring Justice against them if they had been known and prosecuted, he took no pains to find out.

The Court of Common Pleas at Montreal appeared to be so very partial against Mr. Du Calvet in every suit of his that was brought before them, that Mr. Du Calvet could not forbear addressing them in a letter of complaint published in the Gazette of Montreal of the 26th of May, 1779, in which he mentioned some of the proceedings of the Judges which he conceived to be most unjust towards him, and which, in truth, have a very extraordinary appearance, and seem difficult to be accounted for in any other way.

To state the history of these proceedings of these Judges exactly, and to explain the nature of the actions that gave rise to them, would extend this narrative to too great a length. But Mr. Du Calvet is possessed of the Gazette of Montreal in which his letter is contained, and is willing to shew it to any person who is desirous of enquiring further into

into this matter; and he is likewise willing to explain to such persons all the history of these actions in the Court of Common Pleas, at Montreal, and the proceedings of the Judges upon them, being consident that he shall be able to satisfy every reasonable and impartial person, that will take the pains of inquiring into the matter, that his complaints of the Judges of Montreal contained in that letter in the Gazette are persectly well grounded.

This letter, however, (which, perhaps, it was imprudent, though by no means unjust or unfair, in him to publish,) gave his enemies some advantage over him. It was refolved that he should be prosecuted criminally for having published a seditious libel against his Majesty's Judges of the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal. Accordingly an Information was brought against him for this offence in the King's Bench, or Supreme Court of the province, by the Attorney General, which came on to be tried at Montreal before the Commissioners for executing the office of Chief Justice in Mr. Livius's absence, and a Special Jury of the principal English inhabitants of that city. And they acquitted him of the charge without difficulty: from which we may conclude that they were clearly of opinion that the complaints of the conduct of the Judges of Montreal which were contained in the supposed libel, or letter, published by Mr.

Du Calvet, were not false and injurious, but true and notorious.

to efe

at

ges be

ial

ng

he

in

it

ust

his

re-

lly

nft

on

on

in

he

he

ief ial

of he

ay

on

he

IB

1r.

This acquittal of Mr. Du Calvet gave great and general fatisfaction to the inhabitants of Montreal, both English and Canadian, who thought it very hard that an honest and inoffenfive man should, first, have been treated so unjustly as he had been, by the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal in the feveral fuits he had brought in their Court, and, afterwards, should be prosecuted criminally for complaining of fuch treatment. But it provoked Monsieur de Rouville (the Judge of the Common-Pleas, by whose advice and instigation the prosecution had been undertaken,) and Mr. Mabane, (one of the Commissioners of the Supreme Court, before whom the information had been tried,) to a degree, almost, of madness. Monsieur de Rouville declared openly at Montreal, immediately after the trial, "that they would take another me-" thod of being revenged on Mr. Du Calvet, " and that he should soon feel the effects of "their resentment." And Mr. Mabane, two days after the trial, being in company with a Mr. Mac Gill, a respectable merchant at Montreal, and a Commissary (as they are now called,) of the Peace, and hearing Mr. Mac Gill fay, "that the Judges of the Common " Pleas had done wrong to institute that pro-" secution against Mr. Du Calvet," replied

with vehemence and spite, "As soon as I get back to Quebeck, I shall take such methods as will cause him to be locked up between sour walls for the remainder of his

" life."

These threats of Mr. Mabane were soon after carried into execution in too great a degree by means of Governour Haldimand's military power, in the manner following.

On the 21st of September, 1780, Mr. Du Calvet went from Montreal, in Company with Mr. John Thompson and Mr. Lewis Boullay, both of Montreal, to attend the Court of appeals, or Court of the Governour and Council at Quebeck, in order to enter into the bonds required of him, on account of a Law-Suit that had been brought by Messieurs Watson and Rashleigh against him in the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal, and which had been removed by appeal before the Governour and Council, and which he proposed to remove further before the King in his Privy Council in England, where alone he could hope to obtain Justice.

For this purpose he was required by the Governour and Council to come in person to Quebeck, instead of being permitted to do this business by a power of Attorney executed at Montreal to some person resident at Quebeck

to do it for him; though that was an indulgence which had been granted to many other persons in similar circumstances.

Mr. Du Calvet reached Quebeck on the 23d of September, and on the 25th at ten o'clock in the morning, he went to the Court of Appeals and entered into the Bonds required of him, and immediately afterwards went to pay his respects to General Haldimand, the Governour. He was received by the Governour with great politeness, and talked with him of several indifferent matters for about a quarter of an hour. He then told him he was going back to Montreal the next day, where he intended to make all the necessary preparations for a voyage to England by the fleet that was to fail on the 25th of the next month of October, 1780; and he asked the Governour, whether his Excellency had any commands for him at Montreal. The Governour faid he had nothing to trouble him with, and they parted with great civility on both sides, and without the smallest suspicion in Mr. Du Calvet that the Governour could at that very time have iffued any order, or confented to the iffuing of any order, to his prejudice, which he afterwards found to be the case.

-

-

ls

it

n

of

id

ır

e-

vy

he

to

at

to

On the next day, the 26th of September, Mr. Du Calvet set out on his return to Montreal in company with the above-mentioned Mr. John Thompson of Montreal and Mr.

L 2

James

James Curchod, a merchant of Quebeck. He went to Trois rivieres or Three rivers, (which is 90 miles from Quebeck and half way to Montreal,) without any molestation, or remarkable accident. But on the 27th of September, at about 4 o'clock in the afternoon, when he had gone about four miles and a half beyond Three rivers, he was met by Captain George Laws, of the 84th regiment, or Royal Emigrants, (which was at that time commanded by Brigadier General Mac Leane,) and another officer.

They came up to him on the road with piftols in their hands, and told him "that he was "their prisoner; that they had order to arrest him wherever they found him, and to "carry him before General Haldimand."

W

iI

W

"

66

0

st

ri

Mr. Du Calvet expressed his surprize at this proceeding, as he was but just come from Quebeck, where he had seen General Haldimand and been civilly treated by him, and where General Haldimand might have ordered him to be arrested, if he had had any such intention. He desired to see the warrant by which they acted, and to know the cause of this strange and unjust proceeding, for which he was not conscious of having given the smallest occasion. He at the same time told them he submitted to the arrest, and would quietly go back with them to Quebeck, where he hoped to

to have his liberty restored him by General Haldimand, when the General should be convinced that he had not, in the smallest degree, deserved to lose it.

They told him he must go back with them to Three rivers, and that when they were there, they would acquaint him with all they knew about the matter. He accordingly went back with them to Three rivers, as did likewise his two companions Mr. Thompson and Mr. Curchod.

When they were at Three rivers they confessed to him that they had no warrant, or order in writing, to produce in support of what they had done, but that they had acted in obedience to the verbal order of Brigadier General Mac Leane, who had also given them a sealed letter to General Haldimand, in which they feemed to suppose General Mac Leane's reasons for this proceeding were explained. They added, "that a verbal order " from General Mac Leane was authority " enough for them to act upon, and that they " were officers and had power to enforce obe-" dience to whatever they thought fit to do." And accordingly, to convince Mr. Du Calvet of their power, they fent immediately for a strong guard of German foldiers from the garrison of the town of Three Rivers, who immediately came with an officer at their head, and filled

d

d

y

e

e

O

d

filled the post-house, at which Mr. Du Calvet and the officers who had arrested him then They there were going to fearch Mr. Du Calvet's pocket for letters and papers, telling him that fuch were their orders: but Mr. Du Calvet prevented this disagreeable insult by taking out all his papers himself and putting them into his letter-case, which he tied with a piece of filk, and fealed in their prefence, and then delivered to Captain Laws, and defired him to take care of it, and not to break the feals of it, or open it, but in his, Mr. Du Calvet's, presence; for that by this care both his own Innocence and their Justice towards him would be best vindicated. Captain Laws, upon this, promifed him upon his honour, that the letter-case should not be opened but in his, Mr. Du Calvet's, presence.

1

f

k

Mr. Du Calvet was kept at Three Rivers all the night of the 27th of September, with a numerous guard of foldiers in the house: and, while he was asleep, he was robbed by some person or other, (he knows not who,) of 25 guineas, which were taken out of his waist-coat pocket. When Mr. Thompson and Mr. Curchod saw that, notwithstanding there was no written order for arresting Mr. Du Calvet, and no crime laid to his charge, or mentioned by Captain Laws, as the cause of this arrest, they nevertheless persisted by military violence to keep him under arrest, and were

bolld

were refolved to carry him a prisoner to Quebeck, they took their leave of him, and pursued their journey to Montreal.

ret

en Ir.

l-

alt

ıt-

ed

-e-

nd

ak

Du

oth

rds

WS,

hat

us,

ers

ith

fe: by

his

ofon

ling Mr.

e of

nili-

and

vere

On the 28th of September, Captain Laws fetout with Mr. Du Calvet, as his prisoner, for Quebeck, attended only by one German foldier. They lay that night at Des Chambaud, at about 45 miles from Quebeck. Mr. Du Calvet was permitted to lie in a chamber by himself. He waked twice in the night-time, and one of the times was obliged to go out of the house for a few minutes. Here he was met by a Canadian peafant, who offered him an easy means of escaping from his guard, if he had been so inclined. For he had left them fast asleep in the house. The peasant, who knew and respected Mr. Du Calvet's character, addressed him in these words; "It is " really, Sir, a shocking and a shameful thing " that a man of your rank and character " should be arrested in this manner without " knowing why or wherefore. If you have " a mind to make your escape, you need only " go to the next house, where you will find a calash with two good horses ready to take " you up immediately, and carry you where-" ever you shall chuse, without any body's "knowing what is become of you. Your " keepers, when they wake, may take what " fleps they think proper. We are not afraid " of what they can do."

Mr. Du Calvet thanked the Canadian for his good will, but declined making use of the means he had offered him for his escape, though he thought it might very eafily have been effected. But Mr. Du Calvet wished for a publick vindication of his conduct and restoration of his liberty by the order of General Haldimand himfelf, when the General should be convinced that he was perfectly innocent of every charge that his enemies might have alledged against him, though he could not then imagine what those charges could be. He therefore returned to his bed-chamber, and the next morning went on with Captain Laws, as a prisoner, towards Quebeck. When they were come to the village of Lorette, (which is about o miles from Quebeck,) Captain Laws, at the post-house, where they changed horses, happening to take his Letter-case out of his pocket, Mr. Du Calvet took that opportunity of defiring him to shew him the letter of Brigadier General Mac Leane to General Haldimand, which had been mentioned the day before as a fort of authority for this strange arrest. The captain seemed disposed at that time to treat Mr. Du Calvet with civility, and, accordingly, shewed him a sealed letter, which, he faid, was written by General Mac Leane, but which was not directed to General Haldimand, but to Mr. Mathews, his Secretary: And the Captain declared at the same time, that that was the only writing by which he had been authorized

or

ne

e.

re

or

)-

al

ld

nt

ve

ot

e.

nd

S,

ey

in

ed

ut

p-

t-

al

ge

at

d,

h,

ut

d,

he

at

en

ed

authorized to make Mr. Du Calvet a prisoner. and that all the other orders he had received upon the subject were merely verbal. added, that he was forry that he had been obliged, in obedience to the orders he had received, to act as he had done towards Mr. Du Calvet, and told him, that a Mr. Moore, of Montreal, (the deputy of the quarter-master for the district of Montreal, and a devoted partifan of Mr. Fraser and Monsieur de Rouville,) had been very earnest in solliciting Brigadier-General Mac Leane to give Captain Laws the order for arresting Mr. Du Calvet, which he had executed the day before, and to fend another officer of the Royal Emigrants with a like order to arrest Mr. Du Calvet on the South fide of the river Saint Lawrence, in case he had taken that side of the river in his return from Quebeck to Montreal. He faid. that the persons who had been the advisers of this arrest had resolved, "that it should be " made while Mr. Du Calvet was on the road " from Quebeck to Montreal, rather than " when he was in either of those towns, in " order to make it more notorious and dif-" graceful to him, and that they therefore had " acted in the irregular and extravagant man-" ner which has been mentioned, and of " which he, for his part, was quite ashamed, " though he had thought himself bound to " obey the orders which had been given " him."

M

Captain

Captain Laws and his prisoner, Mr. Du Calvet, arrived at Quebeck at about 3 o'clock in the after-noon of the 29th of September, and went to a noted Publick house there, that was kept by a Mr. Le Moine. There the Captain left Mr. Du Calvet under the guard of the German and went to the Castle of Saint foldier, in which General Haldimand refi-Lewis, ded, to acquaint the General "that he had " brought up Mr. Du Calvet as a prisoner, in " obedience to his Excellency's orders com-" municated to him by General Mac Leane, " and to inform his Excellency further, that " Mr. Du Calvet desired the honour of being " admitted into his Excellency's presence, in order to be made acquainted with the cause of his arrest, and be permitted to say what he " could in Justification of himself against the " charges that might have been brought " against him."

General Haldimand heard him with a smile upon his countenance that seemed to express a fatisfaction at having thus publickly disgraced Mr. Du Calvet; and, when the Captain had delivered his message, bid him, as it was about dinner-time, go back to his prisoner, and eat his dinner, as he was himself just going to do, and said, "that after dinner he would send his Secretary, Captain Mathews, with an answer to Mr. Du Calvet's request." The Captain, upon this, took his leave of the Governour,

nour, and returned to the Inn to Mr. Du Calvet; and dined there.

Soon after their dinner Captain Mathews, the Governour's Secretary, came to tell them that the Governour would not be at leisure to see Mr. Du Calvet till the next day. This was a bad piece of news for Mr. Du Calvet; and the look and manner of Captain Mathews at the time of delivering it, gave him additional uneasiness. Captain Mathews soon after took Captain Laws aside, and spoke with him in private; and, a little after, they both went out of the room together, leaving Mr. Du Calvet, as before, under the guard of the German soldier.

n

-

,

it

g

n

le ne

ne

ht

ile

ess

a-

ain

vas

er,

ing

end

anap-

er-

At about half an hour after 6 o'clock in the evening Captain Laws came back in company with Captain Shank, the Commander of a King's ship of war, of about 400 tuns burthen, and that could carry 28 guns, called the Canceaux. This Captain Shank produced an order in writing from Governour Haldimand, signed by Captain Mathews, his Secretary, commanding him to receive Mr. Du Calvet on board his ship, and keep him there as a prisoner, without permitting any person to have access to him to speak to him. This order was dated the 29th of September, 1780.

M 2

Įt

It has been observed, that Captain Laws had brought up with him a letter from Brigadier-General Mac Leane to Captain Mathews. the Secretary of General Haldimand, which Captain Laws had supposed to contain a communication of the order he had given Captain Laws to arrest Mr. Du Calvet. But it appeared afterwards, that Mr. Du Calvet's name was not mentioned in this letter. For when Captain Laws, after leaving Mr. Du Calvet after dinner to go out with Captain Mathews, carne back to him with Captain Shank and the order for his imprisonment on board the Canceaux, (which was a thunderstroke to Mr. Du Calvet,) Captain Laws told him, that Captain Mathews and himself had just been together to Mr. Cramahé's, the Lieutenant-Governour, and had had a conversation with Mr. Cramahé concerning the letter, which was as follows.

The letter was shewn by Captain Mathews to Mr. Cramahé, as a ground for him to give an order for detaining Mr. Du Calvet in prifon, as it had been customary for him to do when directed by the Governour to cause any person whom the Governour thought sit to suspect, or say he suspected, of dangerous practices against the Government, to be apprehended,

h

1-

it

's

or du

in

in

on r-

ld

ad

u-

a-

er,

ws

ri-

do

ny to

ous

re-

In

In what capacity Mr. Cramahé iffued thefe warrants, -whether by some supposed authority in civil matters as Lieutenant-Governour of the province, (though his Commission of Lieutenant-Governour gives him not the smallest authority to act except in the cases of the Governour's death, or absence from the province,) or whether as a Justice of the Peace, or (as they now call it) a Commissary of the Peace, for the district of Quebeck, - it is not very easy todiscover. But "that he issued many of these warrants, whereby many of his Majesty's subjects have been imprisoned for long terms without a trial, in a manner that has very much shocked and alarmed and disgusted the whole province," is most certain. He had, however, the discretion to avoid issuing these warrants without fome authority in writing from the Governour, or some other person, or some testimony in writing concerning the crimes charged upon, or the fuspicions entertained of, the persons he was thus required to imprison; which writings he kept by him, as his vouchers and means of Justification, in case he should afterwards be sued at law, or otherwife called to answer, for these imprisonments. And with this view he read over General Mac Leane's letter to Captain Mathews, intending to act agreeably to its contents.

In this letter he found that General Mac Leane gave Captain Mathews to understand that

h

t

t

(

a

f

(

l

b

d

(

b

p

that he had ordered a Mr. Pellion (a furgeon at Montreal,) to be arrested and brought up a prisoner to Quebeck, but made no mention of Mr. Du Calvet. And thereupon, as foon as he had read the letter, he faid, "well; Captain Laws, you have, I suppose, brought " up with you Mr. Pellion, as a prisoner."
"No, Sir," replied Captain Laws, "I have " brought up Mr. Du Calvet;" " This is very " ftrange," said Mr. Cramahé; "there is "General Mac Leane's letter to Captain Ma-" thews, which mentions the arresting of Mr. Pellion, but fays not a word of Mr. Du Calvet. This is a very odd way of pro-" ceeding, thus to apprehend one man in-" flead of another." Accordingly Mr. Cramahé would not fign the order for Mr. Du Calvet's imprisonment; and it was figned only, as has been already mentioned, by Captain Mathews, the Governour's Secretary. In this manner have the liberties of his Majesty's subjects been sported with of late years in Canada!

When Captain Laws came back with Captain Shank and the order for Mr. Du Calvet's imprisonment on board the Canceaux, he told Mr. Du Calvet, that the Governour required him to deliver up his arms, which were only a coûteau de chasse, or hanger; which he accordingly did deliver up, and has never seen it since, any more than the 25 Guineas of which

ing!

It

of

as

)-

nt

ve

ry is

aof

[r.

0-

n-

2-

Du

ied

p-In

y's

12=

ap-

et's

old red

nly

rd-

it

ich

he

he had been robbed at Three rivers. Captain Laws told Mr. Du Calvet at the same time, that he had delivered his letter-case, containing his papers, as above-mentioned, to General Haldimand, who had promised that he would take great care of it, and never open itbut in Mr. Du Calvet's presence.

The General did not, however, keep his word in this business. For the letter-case was opened without Mr. Du Calvet's being present, and while he was a prisoner on board the Canceaux; and the papers contained in it were seen by several persons lying in disorder in the Governour's chamber, and were returned to Mr. Du Calvet in a dirty condition, with the letter-case itself with the seals and clasps broke, in the sollowing month of November.

About 7 o'clock in the evening, of the same day, the 29th of September, 1780, Mr. Du Calvet was carried, as a prisoner, to the long-boat of the Canceaux by Captain Laws and the aforesaid German soldier, where Captain Shank and a part of the crew of his Ship were prepared to receive him.

Captain Shank attended him in the boat to the Canceaux, and there delivered him over to the custody of Mr. Atkinson, the master of the Ship, who immediately placed a Sentinel at the door of the cabbin, and gave him strict

orders

orders to keep Mr. Du Calvet a close prisoner, and not to let any person whatsoever have access to him. And about 9 o'clock, when Mr. Du Calvet asked for a bed to rest himself in, he was shewn a very little cabbin, which he was told was to be his bed-chamber. There was, at the time it was shewn him, a good mattrass and feather-bed on the bedstead in this room: but they were taken away in his presence and packed up in a bag, and not made use of by any other person for that and the following night.

1

0

Λ

W

ti

e

th

th

B

ve

M

F

F

P

Mr. Du Calvet desired Mr. Atkinson to leave the bedding to the bed-stead for his use: but he was told, "that his orders were otherwise." He then desired, they would go and purchase some bedding for him in the town of Quebeck, but he was told, "that this likewise was again" his orders, which were, that Mr. Du Calvet flould lie on the bare boards; and that even that was too good for him." He gave him, however, a small blanket, about five feet long and three feet and a half broad, which was so exceedingly dirty and nasty that he could not bear to make use of it, but chose rather to lie down in his great coat.

And thus the declarations of his powerful enemies, Mr. Mabane, (the Judge of the Common-Pleas at Quebeck,) and Mr. Fraser and Monsieur de Rouville, (the Judges of the Commoner,

ess

Du

he

vas

as,

ass

m:

and

by

ing

ave

but

ife."

hafe

eck,

gain

alvet

that

owand

ex-

beat

own

erful

the

rafer

the

non-

Common-Pleas at Montreal,) "that they would foon find methods of getting him thrown into prison, though the criminal prosecution at Montreal for a libel had failed of producing that effect," were speedily and fully accomplished, and with circumstances of cruelty and hardship that may be presumed to have been perfectly according to their hearts desire. Captain Shank, it may here be observed, in whose custody Mr. Du Calvet was treated with all this severity, was an intimate friend of Mr. Mabane.

While Mr. Du Calvet was treated in this cruel manner on board the Canceaux by the particular orders of General Haldimand, his house at Montreal was searched, and his papers examined with a view of finding some matter of accusation against him. But they could not find any thing that in the smallest degree answered their expectations or their wishes.

This fearch was made about the fame time that he had been arrested by Captain Laws, that is, about the end of September, 1780, by Brigadier-General Mac Leane, (by whose verbal order to Captain Laws he had been arrested near Three rivers,) accompanied by Major Dunbar, (an intimate friend of Mr. Fraser, and who had married a fister of Mr. Fraser's wife,) and two commissaries of the Peace, Mr. Mac-Gill and Mr. Porteous. The

fi

d

9

CE

iı

h

W

(

t

N

a

iı

aS

f

two former gentlemen required Mrs. La Prife. Mr. Du Calvet's house-keeper, to shew them the bureau in which Mr. Du Calvet kept his papers; and, when she had done so, they required her to open it. This she at first refufed to do: but, by their threats, they forced her at last to do it. And, when General Mac Leane and Mr. Dunbar (for the two commissaries of the peace did not chuse to act in the bufiness,) had examined all the papers contained in it, they faid they had not found what they were in fearch of. They then went up stairs and searched the upper rooms of the house, but declared, when they came down, that they had found nothing material. They then placed a Centinel at the door of the house, and went away.

The account of this proceeding, that was given by Mrs. La Prise herself, at Mr. Du Calvet's desire, in June, 1783, after his enlargement from prison, and which was distated by her to Mr. Fleury Mesplet, the printer of the French Gazette at Montreal, and by him written down in her presence and approved by her, is in the words following.

A la fin de Septembre, 1780, Le Brigadier Général Mac Leane, accompagné de Monsieur Dunbar, et de deux commissaires, Messieurs Mac Gill et Porteous, en entrant dans la maison de Monsieur Du Calvet à Montréal, demanda à Madame dame La Prise de leur montrer le Bureau où Monsieur Du Calvet tenoit ses papiers; ensuite de quoi ils en demandérent l'ouverture. Après plusieurs instances ils obligérent la ditte dame La Prise, par de sortes menaces, de l'ouvrir.

ſe,

m

nis

e-

ued

lac

n-

in n-

nd

ent

the

vn, nev

the

was

al-

ge-

by

the

rit-

by

dier

eur

Mac

e de

Maame Après avoir visité touts les papiers du dit bureau en présence des dits commissaires, ils dirent qu'il n'y avoit rien de ce qu'ils cherchoient.

Ensuite ils demandérent à visiter dans le haut de la maison. Après la visite ils dirent encore qu'ils ne trouvoient rien. Aussi tôt ils posérent une centinelle autour de la maison.

When Mr. Du Calvet was released from his imprisonment in May, 1783, and returned to his house at Montreal, he found that two of his bureaus, of which he had had the keys with him at the time of his being arrested, (and which, confequently, Mrs. La Prife, his house-keeper, had not been able to open for the fatisfaction of General Mac Leane and Major Dunbar,) had been broke open by force, and all his papers tumbled over and thrown into confusion, and had lain in that condition all the time of his imprisonment, that is, from September, 1780, to May, 1783. Many papers of consequence were carried away, or loft, and, amongst them, some promissory notes for money and some bonds, which he has N 2

never fince been able to recover, or hear any tidings of.

While Mr. Du Calvet was going with Captain Laws, as his prisoner, from Three rivers to Quebeck, the Captain told him that, about an hour and a half before he had arrested him, he had met with the son of Mr. Rouville, the Judge at Montreal; a young man who, by the favour of General Carleton, while he was Governour of the province, has obtained the title and pay of a Captain of the Canadian light troops that were to have been raised in the province, if they had not been so utterly disnessed to the service as to render that measure impracticable.

This young Mr. Rouville was going from Quebeck to Montreal on the 27th of September, 1780, (the day on which Mr. Du Calvet was arrested,) when he met Captain Laws who was coming the opposite way, from Montreal towards Three rivers and Quebeck. This was about 3 o'clock in the afternoon. Mr. Rouville on this occasion spoke to Captain Laws in the words following; "Well, Captain Laws, you are come from Montreal to " arrest Mr. Du Calvet. You will meet with " him very foon on the road between this " place and Three rivers. For he got to Three " rivers just as I left it. I am much afraid ff that he will be allowed to speak with "General any

ap-

vers

out

im,

the Go-

title

ight

fin-

fure

rom

emlvet

rom beck.

oon.

tain

Cap-

al to

with

this

Three fraid

with

neral

"General Haldimand, and that he may pre"vail with him not to fend him to prison, and
"that nothing may come of all this at last."
This Mr. Rouville, junior, had lest Quebeck
on the 25th of September, and had seen General Haldimand a little before he lest it, and
before Mr. Du Calvet had waited upon the
General on the same day, the 25th of September: for Mr. Du Calvet had met Mr.
Rouville, junior, coming from the General's
house.

From this it appears clearly that this Rouville, junior, knew of the intention of arresting Mr. Du Calvet on the road to Montreal, before it took place, and likewife that General Haldimand, at the very time that he behaved so civilly to Mr. Du Calvet when he waited on him before his return to Montreal, had formed the resolution of having him arrested on the road thither.

The elder Mr. Rouville, the Judge at Montreal, was likewise acquainted with the intention of arresting Mr. Du Calvet before it took place. For on the 27th of September, 1780, the day on which Mr. Du Calvet was arrested, Mr. Rouville went to Mr. Boulay, (who is his neighbour at Montreal,) immediately upon his arrival at Montreal from Quebeck, (which was about eleven o'clock in the morning of that day, and therefore above five hours before

h

fi

f

0

P

ti

fi

á

fore Mr. Du Calvet was arrested,) and said to him, with an air of great joy and triumph, "That Mr. Du Calvet was certainly arrested and put into prison as a prisoner of state," throwing out at the same time a thousand invectives against him that nothing but the most bitter enmity and malice could have dictated.

Mr. Du Calvet having been thus cruelly treated without any previous cause or ground, it became necessary for the Government to endeavour to find out, if possible, after the arrest, some plausible pretext to justify it. With this view General Haldimand fent Captain Le Maître, his Aide de Camp, and Mr. Edward William Gray, the Sheriff of the district of Montreal, to Mr. Du Calvet's Seigniory of the river David, to see whether there was any ground for the reports which had been spread about, of his having collected great quantities of corn, and great numbers of oxen and hogs, to be employed for the use of the Americans of the neighbouring provinces in case they should again invade the province of Quebeck.

In these reports it had been said that he had got together no less than 1,500 head of oxen, as many hogs, and 30,000 bushels of corn. But, when Captain Mr. Le Maitre and Mr. Gray came to examine the premises, and had

to

1,

d

1-

ft

-

y

i,

0

ne

h

n

1-

et

of

y

d

es

S,

ns

ey

e-

ad

n,

n.

be

nd ad

TELEVIE

had fearched every yard, and stable, and barn, and other place they could think of, where fuch stores and cattle might be kept, they found, instead of 1500 Oxen, not a single one, and, instead of 1500 hogs, about a dozen pigs, and not a fingle pound of bacon, and, instead of 30,000 bushels of corn, about a hundred bushels, which had arisen from the tolls of Corn which the tenants of the Seigniory had paid, according to the custom of the country, for grinding their corn at his, the Seignior's, mill. They then called together feveral of the peafants in the neighbourhood, or what in England we should be apt to call the neighbouring farmers, (but in Canada they are for the most part, not farmers of other mens lands, but cultivators of their own freehold lands of about 80, or 100 acres a-piece; and they enquired of them whether Mr. Du Calvet had been getting together any extraordinary quantity of corn or cattle, and had concealed it any where to their knowledge: and they were told that there was not the imallest foundation for any such suspicion; for that Mr. Du Calvet was a plain, well-meaning man, and had lived amonst them like a goodnatured Seignior, or country-gentleman, and had spent his time in improving his estate there and employing many of the industrious poor among them with great liberality, and leemed never to take the least concern about Politicks or the war with the neighbouring provinces of America.

Mr. Lewis Justome (whose fister Mr. Du Calvet had married,) was the person who had at this time the care and management of Mr. Du Calvet's seigniory at this place. He received Captain Le Maître and Mr. Gray with great civility, and opened every place to them that they defired to see. And, when they found that the reports that had been spread about, were so intirely without foundation, they expressed their surprize at it to Mr. Jusfome, and told him, "that they plainly faw " that all the reports they had heard to Mr. "Du Calvet's difadvantage, were perfectly " false and groundless, and had been wick-" edly and maliciously invented by his ene-" mies in order to injure him; and that they hoped that the account they should give " General Haldimand of what they had feen " and heard in this inquiry, would intirely " efface from the General's mind all the im-" pressions to Mr. Du Calvet's prejudice " which the infinuations of his enemies had " made on it."

0

V

ar

al

B

Fa

fu hi

hi

th

fu

pe

It has been feen that Mr. Du Calvet was carried, as a prisoner, on board the Canceaux on the 29th of September, 1780, at about 7 o'clock in the evening; and that he was there obliged to lie on the bare boards, by the particular

g

u

d

r.

-

h

m

ey

be

n,

f-

W

[r.

ly

ke-

ey

vo

en

ely

m-

ice

nad

was

2UX

It 7

ere

arılar ticular orders of General Haldimand, the bedding that was in his bed-chamber being taken away before his face and stuffed into a bag. though no other person made use of it for that night and the next; and none of his friends were permitted to come to fee him. He lay in this manner for four nights: but on the fifth night, that is, the 3d of October, 1780, he was permitted to make use of a mattrass, which was fent him by his friend Mr. L'Evefque, a worthy merchant of the town of Quebeck, that is a member of the Legislative Council of the province. His food on board the Canceaux was falt beef and musty biscuit, and he was not permitted to fend any body on shore to procure him fresh provisions for his own money.

In this condition he continued till the 14th of November, 1780, his health declining very fast with a fever and spitting of blood, and extreme weakness brought on him by this treatment; and none of his friends were all this while permitted to have access to him. But he himself wrote several letters to General Haldimand representing the hardships he suffered and the bad effects they had had upon his health, and the probability there was that his death would soon be the consequence of them, if they were continued: and he presumes his friends (although they had not been permitted to go on board the Canceaux to see

him) might have made the like remonstrances to the General.

a

t

a

a

b

I

pn

to

P

C

C

I

h

A

t

f

b

t

t

t

These letters, or remonstrances, at last produced some effect: for General Haldimand ordered him to be removed from on board the Canceaux into the military prison at Quebeck on the 14th of November, 1780, that is, after between six and seven weeks consinement on board the Canceaux. Mr. Du Calvet continued in the military prison at Quebeck from the 14th of November to the 13th of December, 1780, when he was removed to the convent of the Recollet Monks at Quebeck, where he continued during the whole remainder of his consinement, that is, till the 2d of May, 1783.

Mr. Du Calvet's condition was but little mended by his removal from on board the Canceaux to the military prison. He was indeed permitted to buy himself some wholsome food once in 24 hours; which had not been allowed him on board the Canceaux. But the room he was confined in, was more nasty and unwholsome than the little cabin he had been kept in before. It was a large room, 30 feet long and 20 broad, on the ground story of the prison: but it was not floored with wood, but paved with stones, like the street or a stable; and it was arched over head with stone. It was extremely damp, and dark, the

n-

aft

nd

he

ck

ter

on

ti-

om

m-

n-

ere

of

ay,

ttle

the

in-

me

een

the

aftv

had

30

tory

vith

reet

vith

the

fun

Ditts

fun never shining into it: and in the time of the French government it had been used only as a stable for horses. There were twelve beds in it besides that of Mr. Du Calvet; and there were five or fix tubs in it that were partly full of ashes, and which had been used as close-stools by some prisoners who had been confined there; which, with the naftiness of the faid twelve beds, made fuch a flink as was almost intolerable. In short it was so nasty and unwholfome a place that, when Mr. Fisher, (who was at that time the deputy-furgeon of the garrison under Mr. Mabane) came to fee Mr. Du Calvet on the 8th of December by the direction of Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, he could not help expressing his surprise and indignation that a man of Mr. Du Calvet's condition and character should be confined in such a noisome place. Yet this was by no means an act of neceffity, from the want of better chambers to confine him in. For there were several better rooms in the fame prison, where he might have been confined, and which he offered Mr. Prenties, the Provost Martial, who kept that military prison, to pay him handsomely for the use of: and Mr. Prenties would have been glad to do so, but told him he had orders to keep him in that room. Mr. Du Calvet then defired that the room might be thoroughly washed and cleaned, and those nasty tubs, full of human ordure, might be remo-

0 2

ved; and that he would pay for doing it. But this likewise was refused him. So that it is clear, beyond a doubt, that Mr. Du Calvet's enemies acted against him from motives of spite and malice, and not from a regard for the safety and welfare of the province, which would have been equally well provided for (supposing, for a moment, that he had had any design to disturb it,) by keeping him in confinement without all these circumstances of cruelty.

During the imprisonment of Mr. Du. Calvet in the military prison at Quebeck, General Haldimand was at one time upon the point of giving him his liberty, being convinced that the suspicions which his enemies had infinuated against him were without foundation. But an indifcreet letter of Mr. Du Calvet written to the Governour just in the moment of this favourable disposition towards him, renewed the Governour's refentment against him and prevented Mr. Du Calvet's enlargement from prison in the instant it was going to be accomplished. I call this letter an indiscreet one, because in a province that is governed, (as Quebeck has of late years been,) upon the principles that prevail at Algiers and Tunis, or according to the mere will and pleasure of the Governour, with a declared contempt of all the restraints or rules of Law, it is certainly indifcreet to claim one's rights, and But

is

et's

of

for ich

for

nad

in

ces

al-

nethe

on-

iles

in-Du

the

rds

ent

et's

was

ter t is

n,)

ind

and

red

w,

its,

and complain of the hardships one labours under, in a tone of firmness and resolution. But in other respects the letter was perfectly just and proper, and liable to no manner of exception; as will be presently seen when we come to set forth the letter itself at length in the following pages of this narrative. But it will first be proper to mention the steps that were taken by Mr. Du Calvet's friends to procure from General Haldimand an order for setting him at liberty, and the near prospect they had of succeeding in this endeavour, if that unfortunate letter had not prevented it.

On the 6th of December, 1780, Mr. L' Evesque represented to General Haldimand the wretched condition in which Mr. Du Calvet was, the declining state of his health, and the unwholsomeness of the room in which he was confined, and besought his Excellency to give him his liberty, if not freely and absolutely, at least upon his giving good security for his good behaviour; and he offered himfelf to become Mr. Du Calvet's security for that purpose to any sum of money the General should think proper.

This request was made to General Haldimand publickly at his levée at Saint Lewis's Castle. General Haldimand said, in answer to it, (as he had often said to Mr. L' Evesque before in speaking of Mr. Du Calvet,) "that

" he

"he was forry that Mr. Du Calvet had been fulpected of deligns against the Government, and that he had thought himself obliged to secure his person; but that, as nothing had been discovered to confirm those suspicions, he was willing to restore him to his liberty upon the terms proposed by Mr. L' Evesque, of Mr. L' Evesque's becoming surety for his good behaviour; and that he was glad that Mr. L' Evesque had interceded in this manner for Mr. Du Calvet, and made this offer of being surety for him, as it gave him an opportunity of releasing Mr. Du Calvet from his confinement with propriety and safety."

All this he faid at his levée with an air of great good-humour and fatisfaction, and at the same time called his Aide de Camp, Mr. Le Maitre to him, and ordered him to go with Mr. L' Evesque to Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, and tell him to draw up the bond, or instrument, by which Mr. L' Everque was to become furety for Mr. Du Calvet, and to give an order to Prenties, the Provost-Martial, or keeper of the military prifon, to fet Mr. Du Calvet at liberty. For it must be observed, that all this business, "of committing people to prison, and setting them at liberty, out of the ordinary course of law," was transacted by Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutepant-Governour, by the order of General HaldiHaldimand, the Governour, and the warrants to the Provost-martial were all figned "Hector" Theophilus Cramabé, by order of his Excellency "the Governour."

By such an order of Mr. Cramahé Mr. Du Calvet had been removed from on board the Canceaux and confined in the military prison; though the order by which he had been sent on board the Canceaux had been signed only by Captain Mathews, the Governour's Secretary, and the original order under which he had been arrested by Captain Laws near Three rivers, had been only a verbal order of Brigadier General Mac Leane: And by such an order of Mr. Cramahé it was now the intention of General Haldimand that Mr. Du Calvet should be set at liberty.

Mr. L' Evefque accordingly went immediately with Captain Le Maître, the Governour's Aide de Cap, to Mr. Cramahé, to procure fuch an order. But, unfortunately for Mr. Du Calvet, Mr. Cramahé happened to be just then so much engaged in business that he desired this order might be delayed till the next morning between 10 and 11 o'clock, when he promised Mr. L' Evesque to deliver it to him, upon the terms proposed, if he would call for it. Mr. L' Evesque accordingly called at Mr. Cramahé's house the next morning at the time appointed, and was shewn into

a room in which he found Mr. Dunn (a gentleman of eminence at Quebeck, that was a great friend of Mr. Cramahé, and lived in the fame house with him,) employed in drawing up the bond, or instrument, of surety-ship, which Mr. L' Evesque was to sign.

When the instrument was compleated, Mr. Dunn and Mr. L' Evesque went with it into another room to Mr. Cramahé, in order that Mr. L' Evesque might sign it in his presence, and that Mr. Cramahé might, in consequence, make out the order for Mr. Du Calvet's enlargement. But how great was their furprise when they heard Mr. Cramahé declare, "that " he could not give fuch an order! for that " the weather-cock had turned (La Giroiiette " a tourné,) or the wind had changed, fince " Mr. L' Evesque had been with him yester-" day, and that General Haldimand had fent " him a countermand to his order of yesterday " in Mr. Du Calvet's favour!" Alluding by the mention of a weather-cock, to the capriciousness and variableness of General Haldimand's temper and conduct in this and other instances.

Mr. Cramahé made no mention of any reafon for this change of the Governour's resolution, and possibly did not know any. But Mr. L'Evesque, it seems, guessed at the true cause, namely, that Mr. Du Calvet might have

moor s

have given the mighty Governour fresh offence by fending him an expostulatory letter written in too free a style, which the Governour might have received after he had confented to fet him at liberty. And he foon after, upon inquiry, found that this had really been the ease: which made him regret that he had not, upon leaving Mr. Cramahé the day before, gone immediately to Mr. Du Calvet in the military prison, and made him acquainted with the Governour's intended favour to him, in order to prevent his taking fo indifcreet a But the mischief was then done; and no intreaties, or remonstrances, could ever after prevail upon General Haldimand to fet Mr. Du Calvet at liberty till the 2d of May, So that it may truly be faid, "that he was kept in prison from the 7th of December, 1780, to the 2d of May, 1783, not for any supposed correspondence with the King's enemies, or for any other practices against the welfare of the province, but for having, in the anguish of his foul, and the consciousness of his perfect innocence, written an expostulatory letter to the Governour expressed in a style the Governour thought too free."

t

Mr. Du Calvet, after his enlargement from prison, desired Mr. L' Evesque to give him an account in writing of the whole proceeding concerning the Governour's intended favour to him in the beginning of December, 1780. And Mr. L' Evesque, in compliance with this P request,

request, sent him the following letter from Quebeck, dated July the 28th, 1783.

Monfieur,

En réponse à vôtre demande, Je vous dirai; que les premiers jours de Decembre, 1780, Je priai le Général Haldimand de vous laisser sortir de prison, en lui représentant le triste état où vous étiez, eu égard à vôtre santé et la mauvaise prison que vous occupiez; lui offrant d'être vôtre caution. Il me fit réponse, (comme il avoit déja dit,) qu'il étoit fâché que vous fussiez soupçonné: Enfin, il m'accorda vôtre élargissement, et appella Monsieur le Maître, à qui il dit d'aller avec moi chez le Lieutenant-Gouverneur, Monfieur Cramabé, lui dire de sa part de vous faire sortir, après avoir pris ma signature pour la forme du Le mossage fut fait; et cautionnement. Monsieur de Cramabé, étant occupé alors, me pria de repasser le lendemain: ce que je fis; et Monsieur Dunn dressa l'obligation: et la portant avec moi dans l'appartement de mon dit Sieur Cramabé ; ce dernier nous dit, " La girouette a tourné; le Général m'a envoyé contr'ordre." Je conçus que vous lui aviez pû écrire quelque chose la veille ou le matin. Je fus vous trouver, et j'appris de vous que je ne m'étois pas trompé; ce que le General n

er te

et ui

le, bé

cur

é, ès

du

et

me

s;

la

on it.

r'a lui

le de le

ral

Général me confirma le dimanche d'ensuite à son lever. Je me suis reproché de ne vous avoir pas été prévenir sur le moment en sortant de chez le Lieutenant-Gouverneur la première fois : cela auroit arrêté vôtre lettre au Général et donné vraisemblablement vôtre Libertê.

J'ai l'honneur d'être bien parfaitement,

Monfieur,

Vôtre très bumble

et très obéissant serviteur,

François L'Evefque.

It will now be proper to insert the satal letter of Mr. Du Calvet himself to General Haldimand, which occasioned the prolongation of his imprisonment, with circumstances of great hardship and cruelty, from Dec. 7, 1780, to the 2d of May, 1783, but which, with men of any temper and moderation or love of justice, ought to have had the very contrary effect. It was as follows.

Lettre

Lettre de Pierre Du Calvet à son Excellence, le Général Frédéric Haldimand, &c. &c. à Québec.

> A la prison de Québec, le 6 Decembre, 1780.

Monfieur,

Quoique depuis le 27 du mois de Septembre dernier je ne cesse point de vous représenter la dure et trifle situation où vous m'avez mis, en me faisant prendre pour vôtre prisonnier Sans l'avoir mérité; m'ayant traité depuis ma détention avec toute la gêne de l'esclavage le plus oppressif. Je vous ai demandé très respectueusement d'être instruit de la cause et des raisons de mon emprisonnement, pour me justifier. Vous n'avez pas jugé à propos d'en venir là, puisque vous me l'avez refusé. Je vous ai ré-itéré et écrit diverses fois que je n'avois rien fait en aucune maniere pour m'être attiré la dureté avec laquelle vous me maltraitez, et que, pour vous en donner des preuves authentiques, je vous ai demandé de me prescrire ce que vous désiriez de moi; que j'étois prêt à le suivre : Vous avez garde le silence. — Je vous ai exposé, que mes affaires et mes maisons étoient à l'abandon et entre les mains de mes domestiques, pour ainsi dire, au pillage; et que cela me portoit 2172 n

C:

re

er

22

er

na

ge

es

et

me

en

Je

je

ur

me

des

de

01;

rde

mes

don

toit

2472

un tort et un préjudice des plus confidérables et inappréciable à touts égards. Je vous ai même offert touts mes effets en général et de toute nature quelconque, pour les mettre dans les magazins du roi, à telle composition que vous souhaiteriez: Point de réponse. - Enfin, j'ai voulu me plaindre que j'étois malade, quand je l'étois au dernier point : (Car il est surprenant que je sois sorti vivant du bord du Canceaux,) Vous m'avez fait un crime d'en avoir fait un très petet détail dans une lettre que j'écrivis étant presque bors de moi-même, et ne croyant plus descendre à terre vivant. Telle a été ma situation à bord du Canceaux au commencement du mois de Novembre dernier que j'en suis très indisposé encore, et que je crains beaucoup que le mal de tête que j'ai attrapé là, ne me joue un mauvais tour : car je ne puis point en guérir. - Enfin, puisque je vois que mes biens s'en vont grand train, et qu'ils s'eclipsent; - que ma famille est à la merci des domestiques; - que je sens que ma santé et mes forces. diminuent; - je crois qu'il n'est pas bors de propos de vous donner une petite analyse très succincte des raisons qui occasionnent, par malbeur pour moi, que Vous et Monfieur Cramabé ayez pris à tâche de me faire supporter toute vôtre inimitié. Car je n'ai point fait de mal; et mon dessein n'est d'en faire à personne que ce puisse être.

A Ristigonche l'été 1759, par principes de religion et d'humanité, je retirai d'entre les mains des sauvages, avec grande peine, trente et quelques prisonniers Anglois avec un officier nommé César M'Cormick, lesquels alloient être sacrisés. Je les envoyai, je les escortai moi-même avec soixante hommes dans un grand batteau jusqu'à l'isle de Quarraquet, où ayant fait tuer deux boeufs, je les approvisionnai et ensuite je les envoyai à Halifax. En 1760, à la prise de Montréal, cet officier s'y trouva: En conséquence le Général Amberst m'envoya chercher, et me sit beaucoup d'offres et de remerciments. Le Major Rogers, qui est arrivé ici l'année derniere, pourroit en rendre témoignage.

En 1761 le Général Gage me donna un passe-port pour partir pour Londres. Le Général Murray, étant informé que je connoissois la partie de l'Acadie, me prit le passe port, et me dit qu'il falloit que je fusse faire une tournée à l'Acadie pour le gouvernment. Enfin, il fit armer une grande chaloupe, et j'y fus avec ses ordres, où j'appaisai et je réunis à ses volontés les habitants qui étoient dans toute cette partie, à commencer depuis Gaspey, la Baye des Chaleurs, Quarraquet, et touts les autres endroits le long de la ditte côte. Je lui apportai le dénombrement; même quelques bâtiments vinrent avec quelque familles. Par ce moyen tout fut tranquille et appaisé appaisé, et rendu à la soumission du Gou-

S

5

3

3

V

t

is

t,

e

10

14

et

ſé

Le printemps 1764, je pris le parti de passer à Londres pour aller vendre mes biens en France, pour venir m' établir en cette province. A mon départ le Général Murray. sans le lui demander, m'bonora de plusieurs lettres de récommendation : En particulier. comme le bâtiment alloit au port de Greenock en Ecosse, il m'en donna pour toute sa famille; où nous fûmes très bien reçus, et principalement de my Lord Ellibank, ainfi que des Lords des Plantations. Je restai quelque temps à Londres. A mon départ le Comte d'Halifax me donna, ainfi que d'autres feigneurs de Londres, des lettres de recommendation pour my Lord Comte de Hertford, Ambassadeur à la Cour de France, ainsi que pour Monfieur Hume, Secrétaire d'ambassade. Après être arrive à Paris my Lord Comte de Hertford vint avec moi chez Monfieur le Comte de Saint Florentin, et, après diverses visites, et de très grandes et vives conférences, my Lord Comte de Hertford parvint à m' obtenir ma permission du Roi pour vendre mes biens. Enfin, en conséquence de cette permission (quoique bien restreinte,) je vendis mes biens en faisant un sacrifice considérable. Je revins à Londres en Janvier, 1776, où je restai jusqu' en Avril, que j'enbarquai avec touts mes effets et bagages à bord du navire le Général Conway;

Conway; et, étant arrivé ici à Québec, le Général Murray me fit nommer Juge de paix. Pour ne point le désobliger et pour ne pas lui déplaire, j'acceptai la commission, et j'ai en conséquence administré la justice gratis et avec le plus grand desintéressement que l'on puisse le faire jusques à l'introduction de l'acte de 1774, qui en a changé la forme. J'en ai êté même pour beaucoup d'argent outre mon temps.

Lorsqu'il y a eu quelque émeute ou desordre, je l'ai appaisé; tels que ceux des faux-bourgs de Montréal en 1772 et 1773. Les lettres même de remercîments que le Général Carleton m'écrivit à ce sujet, en font foi.

C'est moi qui ai fait connoître les prévarications qui se commettoient, et qui ont causé l'ordonnance de 1770. Les lettres que j'ai reçues à cet égard, de Monsieur le Général Carleton, de Monsieur Cramabé, de Monsieur Hey, et de quelques autres, le prouvent; et tout le Public en général peut en rendre témoignage.

Lorsqu'il s'est agi de donner quelque argent pour le bien du service du gouvernment, public ou autre, j'ai été celui qui ai donné le plas. Lorsqu'on a logé les troupes, j'ai logé cent fois plus qu'un autre. J'ai journi chandelles, bois, et autres objets avec les ustenfiles de ménage, sans en rien retirer.

L'on est venu m'assaillir chez moi. J'ai paru sur la porte; l'on a fait seu sur moi : l'on a cassé mes vitres de toutes les façons; brisé ma galerie; forcé mes portes, mes senêtres, et mes contrevents, quoiqu'en ser. Tout cela a passé sous silence.

J'ai enfin été mal-traité au dernier point par les Juges même.

Tout cela n'est rien: quoique touts ces saits; que j'avance, soient clairement connus presque de tout le monde en général. Pour récompense de mes biensaits, je suis réduit présentement dans une prison; très malade, comme le plus grand criminel du monde, sans l'avoir mérité, et sans en sçavoir la raison ni la cause.

Le Général Arnold et les autres ont fait prendre chez moi de force, en 1776, en partant de Montréal, pour une somme de plus de mille guinées (ce qu'il m'est aisé de justifier;) sans en avoir reçu un coppre de qui que ce soit: Voilà comme j'ai été arrangé.

Je n'ai rien resusé pour le service du Roi s tout ce que l'on m'a demandé, je l'ai donné. Qu'a

Qu' a-t-on donc à m'imputer? Rien. Je n'ai rien fait de contraire. Qu'a t-on donc à alléguer, pour m'opprimer ainsi qu'on le fait ? ---- Crainton que je n'aye des mauvais desseins, et me soupçonne-t-on de vouloir faire du mal? On se trompe à touts égards. --- Croit-on que j'aye envie de quitter la province? Cette idée est fausse: j'y ai touts mes biens, et je n'ai rien ailleurs: Partout (excepté la prison,) Je ne puis qu' être plus mal. Non; personne n'en donne: mais Monsieur le Général Haldimand et Monsieur Cramabé m'en font perdre bien. d'avantage, sans le mériter; pour satisfaire à leurs plaisirs. Ensin je concluds par les principes d'honneur, de religion, d'humanité, et de charité, qui doivent nous inspirer ; --- par le respect et la justice que l'on se doit à soi-même; --- par cet axiome si reconnu, " de rendre à César ce qui appartient à César, et à son prochain ce qui lui est du;" - D'aprés ces principes je dirai par représentation à Monsieur le Général Haldimand et à Monsieur Cramabé, que, s'ils n'ont pas projetté et juré ma destruction entière et celle de ma famille, ils auront égard à la représentation que je vais leur faire, et ils ne me feront pas souffrir plus long-temps dans ma prison, - l'une des plus dures prisons, où je fuis malade.

Premier point. L'on me soupçonne d'avoir de mauvais desseins. — Second point. L'on craint peut-être que je ne vienne à vendre mes biens,

t-

20

n

ye

eft

en

ne

en

nd

en

à

ci-

de

le

1e;

à

ro-

in-

le

ibe,

ion

ard

et lans

je

voir

aint

ens,

et qu' ensuite je ne quitte la province. - Troisième point. Sur ces soupçons l'on me tient emprisonné; l'on me fait périr d'un côté; et de l'autre l'on fait périr ma famille et mes biens sans y apporter aucun reméde. - Réponse au premier point. Quoique ces soupçons soient sans fondement et qu'ils soient faux; pour prouver que je n'ai aucun mauvais dessein, et en témoignage de ma parole, je suis prêt de faire ma soumission au Gouvernement ainsi qu'il le jugera à propos et nécessaire pour le bien du service du Roi. - Réponse au second point. Puisque l'on craint que je ne vienne à vendre mes biens, et que je ne parte de la province sans permission ou furtivement, j'offre que le Gouvernement choisisse telle personne qu'il voudra à son soubait, laquelle régira à vos ordres mes biens meubles et immeubles en général et quelconques : je suis prêt de figner telle obligation, ou engagement, que vous jugerez à propos à ce sujet, ainsi que pour ne pas m'absenter de la province sans une permission de vôtre part. - Réponse au troisiéme point. Sur de simples soupçons l'on me fait périr, moi, en prison, (où je suis très malade) ainsi que ma famille et mes biens entre les mains de mes domestiques. Il seroit plus bonorable et plus charitable pour Monsieur le Général Haldimand et pour Monsieur Cramabé d'éviter cette destruction que de la permettre, en prenant toutes les mesures justes et raisonnables que l'humanité exige dans un temps aussi funeste.

funeste et ausi critique que celui où nous vivons maintenant par malbeur, et malbeureux pour moi en particulier de toutes les saçons.

J'espère que vôtre Excellence et Monsieur de Cramabé vous voudrez bien, par un effet de vôtre bonté et de vôtre clémence, considérer le triste état où je suis réduit, très malade: et, quoique j'ai été mal-traité au point où je ne devois jamais m'attendre de l'être, ma discrétion sera des plus grandes sur touts les points; en sentant la conséquence autant que personne. C'est de quoi j'ai l'bonneur de vous assurer si vous permettez mon élargissement; lequel j'espère de vôtre justice et de vôtre bumanité.

En attendant, j'ai l'honneur d'être, avec un très profond respect,

Monfieur,

Vôtre très bumble

et blus chemits his tour Markow B 134.

stancte.

The iden critic differentian que de la girmetre, or program contes de messares papes est ressoncabes que l'ountanier courre dons un teners duste

et très obéissant serviteur,

Pierre Du Calvet.

r de cellse altrite, eu

It is unnecessary to make any reflections on this letter, which is so moderate an expostulation with General Haldimand on the unjust and cruel treatment Mr. Du Calvet received from him, that it will probably be generally approved of in this country, where the caprice and jealousy of arbitrary government and military tyranny are unknown. Yet the following remarks upon it (which were made by Mr. Du Calvet himself after the recovery of his liberty in May, 1783,) are so very just and natural, and expressed in so lively and forcible a manner, that, I presume, most of the readers of this narrative will be glad to peruse them.

ir

et

er

:

10

na

les

ue

us

re

vet.

It

Voilà donc cette lettre si offensante, qui a pû faire suspendre de deux ans et demi un élargissement déja accordé et si bien mérité. On conviendra cependant qu'elle ne renferme aucune expression qui ne soit bien permise à un homme accablé de ses maux, et qui sent qu'il ne les mérite pas. Que l'on juge du motif de l'emprisonnement par celui de la retractation! Oui: il est bien vrai que ce sont de simples foupçons, et des querelles sur les mots, qui ont pû faire languir un bonnête citoyen pendant trois ans dans la plus étroite captivité. Il falloit donc que mes bourreaux m'exténuassent au point de ne pouvoir tenir la plume. Et peu s'en est fallu: car je puis bien dire que cette lettre fut chez moi un dernier effort

du sentiment, qui s'éteignoit. Mais non: La manie des tyrans a toujours été de ne vouloir pas que l'on se plaignit. Qu'ils égorgent donc des animaux, et ils n'entendront pas des plaintes!

There are two particulars relating to General Haldimand's intended enlargement of Mr. Du Calvet from his imprisonment, before he changed his mind in confequence of the foregoing letter, which are worth relating. The first is, the surprize which the French, or Canadian, gentlemen who were present at General Haldimand's Levee on the 6th of December, 1780, expressed when they heard the General confent to Mr. Du Calvet's being fet at liberty upon Mr. L'Evesque's becoming bound for him, and declare that he had hitherto been confined only upon general fuspicions, for which they had not yet discovered any ground. They trembled at the discovery, that, under an English government, they were liable to be so treated upon mere fuspicion, and said to one unother in whispers, "Gare les soupçons: Car tu serois bien vite dans " le cas de Monfieur Du Calvet," that is, " I see " it is a dreadful thing, in the present state of things, to be even suspected of being an " enemy to government. For, if we are so, " the best of us, though ever so innocent, may " inflantly be brought into the fame con-" dition as Mr. Du Calvet." For till this time

time they had given the government so much credit as to suppose that they had proceeded upon some proofs, or informations, that had at least an appearance of truth, in their treatment of Mr. Du Calvet.

The other particular is, that, when Mr. L'Evesque went with Captain Le Maitre, the Governour's Aide de Camp, to Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, with the Governour's order to him to set Mr. Du Calvet at liberty upon Mr. L'Evesque's becoming bound for him, Mr. Cramahé expressed great satisfaction at it, and said to Mr. L'Evesque, En vérité je suis bien aise. Car il étoit honteux de tenir un homme comme cela en prison sans sçavoir pourquoi; that is, "Well, I am glad to hear it: for it was really a shame to keep a man of Mr. Du Calvet's character in prison without knowing for what."

On the 13th of December, 1780, General Haldimand ordered Mr. Du Calvet to be removed from the military prison to the convent of Recollet monks at Quebeck. This is a very large building, containing a great number of rooms, which are not used or wanted by the monks that inhabit it, whose number is reduced to only two, besides the Superiour of the convent, who is called the Faiber Commissary, and sour lay-brothers, who are the servants of the Monks. It would therefore

-

,

e

,

S

e

e

n

,

y

is

e

fore have been easy for General Haldimand to have caused Mr Du Calvet to be accompodated in this place with a convenient and wholefome apartment, in which he might have hoped in fome degree to recover his health; but this feemed to be far from the Governour's inten-For the Father Commissary, whose name was Berré, and under whose power and management Mr. Du Calvet was placed, put him into the room which ferved the monks and lay-brothers as an infirmary, or fickroom, where those of them that took physick came to use their close-stools; and this, as he declared, by the order of General Haldimand. In this room there were three beds, in one of which Mr. Du Calvet lay; and the other two were used by such of the monks, or laybrothers, as were fick; of whom there was almost always one or other in that condition, and very frequently two at the same time. And the stench of the room was so offensive that Mr. Du Calvet thought himself in rather a worse condition than he had been in before in the military prison above-mentioned, nasty and unwholesome as it was.

In this unhappy fituation, and being at the fame time almost worn out with sickness, he wrote on the following day, the 14th of December, 1780, the following letter to Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour.

Telbere yes to bus dince of come

Aux Recollets,

Jeudi Matin, 14 Decembre,

Monfieur,

II. T. Cramabe.

l

S

4

e

0

-

is

1,

e.

re

er

y

10

ne e-

r.

ux

Permettez que je vous insorme que je suis très malade, et que je me recommende à vôtre charité, et que je vous supplie de parler pour moi à son Excellence : Car je me vois périr sans resource, si vous n'avez pas pitié de moi. J'ai pris la liberté de lui écrire avant bier ia lettre que je joins ici; laquelle il n'a pas voulu recevoir. Je vois par là qu'il est très indisposé contre moi. Je n'avois pas besoin de cela: J'avois assez de mal, sans qu'il m'en survienne d'avantage par le maltraitement : car je me vois perir. - Permettez que je vous prie de l'appaiser, et de lui faire agréer mes excufes, si j'ai manqué à quelque chose qui puisse l'avoir irrité. - Je suis au desespoir. - Monfieur Prenties m'a transféré bier matin ici; où je suis très malade. Je n'ai pas cu seulement de l'eau depuis que j'y suis. Le froid m'a fait sortir du lit, et avec grande peine j'ai pu faire du feu. Je suis abandonné et bors d'état, par moi-même, de rien faire pour pouvoir me secourir, étant dans un accablement et dans une foiblesse des plus grandes.

grandes. J'espère que son Excellence et vous, vous voudrez bien avoir égard à ma trisse situation.

fai l'honneur d'être, avec un profond respect,

Monfieur,

Vôtre très bumble,

et très obeissant serviteur,

Pierre Du Calvet.

To this letter Mr. Cramahé sent him the following answer.

A Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet, aux Recollets.

Jeudi, 14 Decembre, 1780.

Je fais mes compliments à Monsieur Du Calvet, et parlerai à Monsieur le Général demain matin à son sujet. Son Excellence a été indisposé à son égard au sujet d'une lettre qu'il lui a écrite d'un style très indécent et qui ne convenoit point du tout. Je vous en ai averti plusieurs fois; et vous y êtes toujours revenu.

H. T. Cramabé.

15,

Re

nd

t.

10

Ò.

)u

al

re

et

en

rs

ié.

The letter of Mr. Du Calvet alluded to in the foregoing note of Mr. Cramahé, and which, he says, has indisposed General Haldimand against him, is the letter of the 6th of December, 1780, which has been set forth above.

Two days after, to wit, on the 16th of December, 1780, Mr. Cramahé wrote Mr. Du Calvet another letter, to inform him that he had represented his unhappy state to General Haldimand, and that the General had said he would give orders that Mr. Du Calvet should be treated in a better manner, which would be to Mr. Du Calvet's satisfaction. But no such orders were ever given, and Mr. Du Calvet continued to be treated with the same neglect and cruelty as at first during the whole remainder of his imprisonment in that convent of Recollet-monks under the power of the aforesaid Commissary, father Berré.

In this fituation he received no allowance of food whatfoever from either the Government, or the Recollet-monks, but might, literally, have been starved to death, if he had not had wherewithall to purchase some nourishment himself by the favour and assistance of the soldier who mounted guard upon him. This he did under circumstances of great inconvenience, the soldier being often drunk and over-turning the victuals he was bringing to

R 2 him,

him, and fometimes stopping at an ale-house with the victuals in his hand, and letting people eat up part of them while he was drinking and talking with his companions, so that only a small part of them came to Mr. Du Calvet.

Under these circumstances he defired the Recollet-monks to let him have a bason of broth every day from their table, that being a constant dish with them; and he offered to pay a Spanish dollar, or 4s. and 6d. sterling, for every fuch bason. But they refused to let him have it, telling him they had express orders from the Governour not to give him any refreshment whatsoever. And father Berré, their Commissary or Superiour, (who from his brutality and hardness of heart, was excellently calculated to give General Haldimand complete fatisfaction in this employment of Mr. Du Calvet's jailer,) used often to forbid the other monks to give Mr. Du Calvet the least refreshment, comfort, or assistance of any kind whatsoever, under pain of being themselves put under confinement by his authority; declaring at the same time that such were the orders of General Haldimand, and that he was determined to obey them.

In this forlorn condition Mr. Du Calvet continued for almost the whole time of his imprisonment. Neither General Haldimand, fe

ng

<-

at

u

ne

of

a

ay .

or

m

e-

ir

1-

ly

1-

г.

he

ift

ad

es

e-

he

as

et

is

d, or nor Mr. Cramahé, nor the town-major, nor any other officer on behalf of the Government, ever came to fee him in his confinement, or to enquire into the state of his health, or the treatment he met with, and the manner of his accommodation; though it is, in most places, an established custom for the superiour officers of Government, (under whose authority prifoners are kept in confinement,) either to visit the prisons themselves in person and make these inquiries, or to cause them to be made by respectable officers in whom they place a confidence.

General Carleton, while Governour of the province of Quebeck in the first part of the late unhappy war, in the years 1776 and 1777, when there were numbers of American prifoners of war in various prisons of the province, never failed to visit the prisons at the town of Quebeck, or where-ever else he happened to refide, in which any fuch prisoners were confined, once a week, to fee their condition, and know from their own mouths how they were treated. And General Haldimand, his fucceffor in the government of the province, though he did not, like General Carleton (whose humanity is generally acknowledged,) visit the prisoners in his own person, yet he caused them to be regularly visited by the town-major of Quebeck, or the barrack-mafter, or some other officer that he could wift.

Buthenever did so to Mr. Du Calvet. On the contrary, he gave orders that none of his friends should be permitted to visit him: and it was always with great difficulty that Mr. L' Evesque, (though a person of eminence in the province, and a member of the legislative council,) could be permitted, now and then, to have access to him; and, when he did see him, he could not bear to stay with him above five, or six minutes, on account of the extreme stench of the chamber in which Mr. Du Calvet was confined, arising from the cause above-mentioned.

On the Sunday after Mr. Du Calvet had fent the letter above-mentioned, of the 6th of December, 1780, to General Haldimand, (in consequence of which the General revoked his order for fetting him at liberty,) General Haldimand faid publickly to Mr. L' Evefque at his Levée, "that Mr. Du Calvet had fent " him a letter that had given him great offence; " but that he would teach him what it was to " write to him in fuch a style, and would make " him alter his note." Mr. L' Evesque replied, "that he had feen the letter, and did not think " it could have offended his Excellency fo " much, but that it might have been ex-" cufed from a man whose health was almost " destroyed by the hardships he had suffered " in his imprisonment, and whose fortune was daily going to ruin for want of his pre-" fence " sence and attention." And Mr. Peter Panet, (a French or Canadian lawyer, who formerly practifed the law at Montreal, but of late years has been one of the Judges of the Court of Common-Pleas at Quebeck;) joined with Mr. L' Evesque in making the same remark. Upon which General Haldimand faid with warmth, "that he did not want advice " upon this subject from any body, and that " he was himself the only person who had a " right to judge about it, and would do as he " thought proper." So plainly did it appear from General Haldimand's own declarations that the aforefaid letter of the 6th of December, 1780, was the cause of his continuing the imprisonment of Mr. Du Calvet from that time to the time of his enlargement in May, 1783.

But to return to Mr. Du Calvet's forlorn and unhappy condition in the nasty sick-room at the Recollet convent, in which he was so maliciously confined; it is proper to add that the misery of it was very much heightened in the year 1782, by the father commissary's ordering two mad-men, (who were successively sent to that convent to be confined and taken care of,) to be put into the chamber over Mr. Du Calvet's head. This was certainly done on purpose to torment Mr. Du Calvet, and wear out, if possible, the small remains of health and strength he still retained.

e

0

8

o

d

e

7

e

For there were at that very time a dozen chambers in the convent that were empty, any one of which might have been allotted to the unhappy lunatick, and a fecond, at a distance from the former, might have been assigned to Mr. Du Calvet, without the smallest inconvenience to any one. But this would not have been a sufficient punishment to Mr. Du Calvet, for having presumed, in the above-mentioned letter of December the 6th, 1780, to complain of the hard treatment he had received.

The two mad-men were therefore placed, fuccessively, over his head; when, the floor of the room being ill put together and full of large gaps between the planks, their urine and other filth penetrated through it and came in large streams into Mr. Du Calvet's prisonroom, and increased the nastiness and steach of it, which was before almost intolerable. And their dismal cries and shrieks, and the noise they made in moving about continually from one part of the room to another, were fo plainly heard in Mr. Du Calvet's chamber, that it made it almost impossible for him to get any sleep either by night or by day, and thereby increased to a terrible degree the fickness under which he had long laboured. Can fuch treatment be properly called by any other name than that of downright persecution?

These two mad-men were kept in the room over Mr. Du Calvet's head from the beginning of April to the end of August in the year 1782. About the middle of this period, to wit, on the 10th of June, 1782, the following conversation passed between Monsieur Du Chesnay and Monsieur Baby, two French, or Canadian, gentlemen, of whom the latter is a member of the Legislative council of the province.

a

n

-

is

t

e'

1,

ic.

1,

or

of

d

in.

1-

h

e.

ne:

ly

re

er,

to

nd

k-

an

er

ele

Torrest will a share Monsieur Du Chesnay, being at dinner at Monsieur Baby's house, said, "he did not " doubt but that Mr. Livius, the Chief Juf-" tice of the province, would, when he re-" turned into it, inquire into the causes of " the feveral imprisonments that had taken " place in the province, and fet fuch of the " prisoners at liberty as he should find to be " innocent." To which Monsieur Baby said, "That he believed Mr. Livius would not do " fo: for that the Legislative Council would" " not let him enter into fuch an inquiry, not-" withstanding it did seem to be a part of " the duty of his office." Upon this Mr. Du Chesnay said, "What then does the Go-" vernment intend to do with the prisoners, " and particularly with Mr. Du Calvet, who " has been kept so long a prisoner only upon" " fuspicion, and without letting him know" " the cause of his imprisonment, while both " his health and his property are going to " ruin? province.

"ruin?—It feems to me that the Chief Juftice, upon his arrival in the province, cannot avoid listening to his complaints, and
bringing him to a trial for the offence which
may be charged upon him, if he insists upon
it, as he hitherto has done repeatedly. For
it is very hard upon him not to be allowed
to justify himself by a trial, notwithstanding he has so often desired it. We are, all
of us, interested to have an end put to this
fort of imprisonments. For while they are
allowed, no man's liberty is safe."

. Mr. Baby faid upon this, "That the Go-" vernment could not bring him to a trial, " because they had only suspicions against " him without any proofs:-That, if they " should find any proofs against him, they " would bring him to a trial; but otherwise " not: for that, if they did bring him to a " trial without having proofs against him, he " would be acquitted, and then must be let " out of prison, which was what the Govern-" ment was refolved not to allow. How " many innocent persons, added he, have we " not known to have been kept in prison " 20 and 30 years together without being " brought to their trials, and at last die there? " Mr. Du Calvet will only add one to the " number, and is no more to be pitied than " they have been." Such was the opinion of this member of the Legislative Council of the province.

province. But it did not satisfy Monsieur Du Chesnay of the Justice of these arbitrary imprisonments upon pretended suspicions, or of the advantage that the province derived from them.

d

n

d

11

is

re

)-

1,

ft

y

y

fe

a

et

1-

W

ve

on

ng

he

an

of

he'

The foregoing conversation between Monsieur Du Chesnay and Monsieur Baby was related to Mr. Du Calvet immediately after it
had passed, by Monsieur Du Chesnay himself,
who came to him at the Recollet's convent
for the purpose, and was introduced to him
by the favour of father Isidore, one of the
monks of the Convent, who was Mr. Du
Chesnay's confessor, and who took the opportunity of the cruel father Berré's being out of
the way, to gratify Mr. Du Chesnay's inclination. And it has often been confirmed to Mr.
Du Calvet by Monsieur Du Chesnay since that
time, both during the remaining time of his
imprisonment, and since his enlargement.

About the time of the foregoing conversation that is, in June, 1782, Mr. Du Calvet received an anonymous letter (of which he does not know the author,) by the hands of a soldier who was permitted by the centinel that mounted guard upon him, to deliver it to him. It is not written in the clearest and most correct language. But it seems to contain a true and lively representation of the sentiments which the Canadians, or French inha-

S 2

bitants, of the province entertained concerning the power that was at that time assumed by the Governour of the province of arbitrarily imprisoning people by military authority upon mere suspicions, and without bringing them to a trial; and in this view it seems worthy of the reader's attention. It was as follows.

A Monfieur Du Calvet.

Juin 30, 1782.

Avec peine je vous informe, que, par un trait de politique le plus tyrannique, on a empéché Monfieur Livius de venir en Canada. Il est certain, que le parti de l'inquisition, qui s'est élevé ici, a écrit à Londres tout ce que la calomnie peut inventer pour se maintenir en autorité jusqu' à la fin de ces desordres; pour désoler ceux qu'ils ont en aversion, pour assouvir un intérêt sordide par une indigne iniquité qu'il exerce. Quelques Conseillers ne se cachent point de dire bautement que, a Monsieur Livius étoit venu, le Conseil l'auroit fait repartir dans le même bâtiment : Même le Gouverneur a eu l'imprudence de le dire à table. Ils se voyoient soûtenus; c'est affez en dire, pour les autoriser à tout faire, à tout oser, et à tout entre-prendre. L'on dit que le Gouverneur a reçu des instructions du secrétaire d'état pour élargir les prisonmiers

niers sur lesquels il n'y auroit aucun fait : il n'y a nul doute de croire qu'il n'en fera rien, et qu'il n'en fera sortir aucun. La raison en est toute simple: puisque la cupidité s'en est mêlée julqu'à présent, il s'y soutiendra dedans tant qu'il pourra, pour faire le contraire à ce qui est dû au droit des gens, afin de s'y soustraire. Il paroit qu'il est approuve : du moins, il le dit : ce qui est en vérité révoltant pour les gens de bien, honteux et deshonorant pour le Gouvernement, de souffrir l'injustice et la cruauté qui se fait ici. Il faut absolument. qu'on ait surpris la religion des nouveaux secrétaires d'état, puisqu'ils suivent, pour ce qui concerne et regarde cette province, le même lystème que leurs prédécesseurs pour sa destruction entière. Car ils tombent dans les mêmes pieges.

Je suis mortisié que Monsieur Livius ne soit point venu. Car il n'y a nul doute à croire que sa justice auroit délivré les prisonniers, et mis tout le civil en tranquillité; la majeure partie détenue par suspicions mal-sondées, ou par des idées arbitraires et idéales et despotiques, somentées ou, dis-je, enfantées par la jalousie, pour ravir et ruiner la santé et la fortune de ceux qu'on bâit d'une invincible inimitié.

9

e

;

e

le

A

?,

15

L'on n'ignore pas que l'on a fait tout ce que l'on a pû, par or, argent, et menaces, pour

pour tâcber d'avoir de mauvais témoignages contre les prisonniers; particulierement contre vous: ce qui est un exemple des plus frappants aux yeux de touts les individus de cette province. Aussi ne vous déconfortez pas; prenez courage et beaucoup de patience. C'est à quoi je vous exhorte: car ils ne demandent pas mieux que vôtre perte. Il faut espérer que quelque bonne ame de Londres fera reluire le flambeau, qui réfléchira ses rayons de clarté sur les personnes en place, paur restaurer les principes de justice et d'humanité, qui restent dans le néant ici. Dieu veuille ramener les moments précieux de ces beureux jours de félicité pour nous touts, pauvres babitants de cette province, abandonnés à la fureur de l'irréligion, et de toute la corruption bumaine.

It appears by this letter that the Governour's party in Canada were generally understood to have taken a great deal of pains to procure evidence of some misconduct in Mr. Du Calvet, that might give a colour, at least, to the severity with which they treated him.

Mr. Du Calvet doubts not but that many instances of this wicked diligence in seeking his ruin might be produced; but one of them has come more distinctly within his knowledge than the others. This was the endeavours used by some officers of the army to prevail

upon one Joseph Du Fort, a young Canadian, that lived at Montreal, and had been engaged in trade there, to give some information against This young man was the Mr. Du Calvet. fon of a Joiner at Montreal, of good character, and much employed in his bufiness. But the fon, being of a weakly constitution and incapable of much bodily labour, had not followed his father's bufiness, but ingaged in trade as a shop-keeper at Montreal, having procured upon credit, a moderate stock of goods from an English merchant of that town. In this undertaking he was not successful, and did not get money enough to pay the English merchant for his goods at the time appointed; and, in consequence of this failure, the English merchant sued him for the money in the Court of Common-Pleas at Montreal, and obtained a Judgment against him. This was in the spring of the year 1780.

z

25

le

le

té

es

nt

les

é-

de

de

11-

to

al-

he

iny

ing

em

dge

urs

vail

pon

The young man, finding that he was likely to be thrown into prison by his creditor, abfoonded from his house, and hid himself for three or four months in different places in the province, in order to avoid being arrested. At last, in the month of August, 1780, finding that he could not prevail on his creditor to suspend the execution of the Judgment he had obtained against him, he determined to leave the province, and take resuge in some of the neighbouring provinces. But in endeavour-

..

n

t

a

ing to execute this resolution he was stopped, and made prisoner on the 15th of August, by some of the soldiers in the out-skirts of the province, upon a suspicion that he might be carrying intelligence to the Americans in the revolted provinces from some of their friends in Canada. The soldiers who had stopped him conducted him, first, to a place called Le Côteau des hêtres, and then to St John's near the entrance of Lake Champlain.

When he arrived at the latter place, he was examined, on the 29th of August, 1780, by three English officers of the 29th regiment of foot, Captain Mansel, Captain Dixon, and Lieutenant Kracman. The last gentleman, in particular, told him, "that he must give an " account of the reasons that had induced him to endeavour to leave the province, and asked him whether he had not been solici-" ted by some person to do so." The young man replied, "that no one had folicited him " to do fo; but that the bad state of his private affairs was the true and only reason for " his wishing to get out of the province, and " not any defign that related in the smallest " degree to the affairs of the Government, or " the quarrel with the neighbouring provin-" ces." Lieutenant Kracman then alked him, "whether Mr. Du Calvet had not given " him some letters to carry over to the Ame-" ricans?" The young man faid, "he had e

e

e

d

d

IF

e ,

d

n

n

d

-

g

n i-

d

St.

10

d

n -

d

1

"not, and that Mr. Du Calvet had not any "knowledge of his intention to leave the "province." The officers, however, continued to entertain some suspicions of his intentions; for they still kept him in confinement, and removed him on the same day, August the 20th, to a place called La Pointe au fer, near Isle aux Noix, or Nut-Island, in Lake Champlain, and put him on board an armed vessel belonging to his Majesty, called the Maria, where he continued till the 2d of the following month of October.

Two remarks feem naturally to arise from Lieutenant Kracman's aforesaid examination of this young man; namely, in the first place, that the Officers of Government either had, or pretended to have, some suspicions of Mr. Du Calvet's corresponding with the Americans, and were feeking for evidence to confirm it; and, fecondly, that they thought the examination of this young man did not afford them any fuch evidence. For, if he had faid any thing that could in the flightest degree have affected Mr. Du Calvet, it is next to certain that, in the disposition they then were in respecting him, they would have caused him to be arrested soon after this examination of young Du Fort; which was on the 20th of August: whereas Mr. Du Calvet was not arrested till near fix weeks after, to wit, on the 27th of September, 1780. Buts

But, though this young man had faid nothing in his first examination before Lieutenant Krackman, that could affect Mr. Du Calvet, the officers of government did not cease their endeavours to get something of that kind out of him, that might feem to justify their treatment of Mr. Du Calvet, after they had arrested him upon mere suspicion. For when Major Carleton went into this part of the province in his way to Fort George, on the expedition carried on there in the Autumn, 1780, he went on board the aforesaid ship of war called the Maria, on the 2d of October, and questioned this young man concerning his reasons for attempting to leave the province, and, upon his answering, as he had done at first, "that it was only to be out of " the reach of his creditors," the Major told him, "that Mr. Du Calvet had been taken " up at Montreal as a traitor, together with " Mr. Pellion and Mr. Hamel; and that they " had been, all three, hanged, but first had " given evidence against him, Joseph Du " Fort;" and thereupon preffed him to tell what he knew of their proceedings. young man made answer, "that, whether " they were hanged or not, he had nothing " to tell concerning them." Upon which the Major, finding that his first method of furprifing the young man, by telling him that those three persons had been hanged, did not produce any discovery from him concerning them,

u

t

y

e

f

٢,

g

)-

d

of

d

n h

d

u

11

e

25

h

of

at.

ot

g n,

HUOW

them, varied his account of them, and faid, "That they had not, indeed, yet been hanged, " but were upon the point of being fo;" and therefore advised him, "to tell what he knew " against them; for that it was better to ruin " his friends and accomplices than to be " ruined himself;" and added, "That, if he " did not tell the truth, he had orders to hang " him." To all which the young man replied with constancy, "that he had nothing to " reveal against any of them, nor against Mr. " Du Calvet in particular." After undergoing this examination by Major Carleton, this young man was, on the same day, the 2d of October, 1780, removed from on board the Maria ship of war to fort St. John, where he arrived on the 4th of the same month of October.

In the following month of November, 1780, he was examined a third time. His examiners on this occasion were Major Carleton (who had examined him on the 2d of October,) and Captain Le Maitre, General Haldimand's Aide de Camp, who has been already mentioned in this narrative. They made him the same questions as had been put to him before, concerning his reasons for attempting to quit the province; and they told him at the same time "that he had been "guilty of high treason." He replied, as before, "that his only motive for endeative outliness and they told him at the same time "that he had been that he had been that he same time that he had been to guilty of high treason." He replied, as before, "that his only motive for endeative told him at the same time that he had been that he had been that he had been the same time that he had been that he had been that he same time that he had been the same time that he had been that he had

vouring to leave the province was to get out " of the reach of his creditors." They then shewed him some pieces of paper folded up in the shape of letters, and asked him, if he knew To which he faid, "he did not." Upon which they faid, "that they were let-" ters written by Mr. Du Calvet, and which * he had been endeavouring to fend to the " Americans." They then shewed him some parts of the letters, and particularly the names Subscribed to them, and asked him if he knew the hand-writing. To which he answered, "that he did not." And this young man has fince declared that he has fometimes had occafion to fee Mr. Du Calvet's hand-writing; but that he could not observe the least resemblance to it in the hand-writing of the letters which those two officers then shewed him.

This was the substance of a written declaration which this young man, Joseph Dusort, voluntarily made at Montreal on the 22d of last August, 1783, after being released from an imprisonment of almost three years upon the aforesaid suspicion of his being engaged in treasonable designs against the Government, arising only from his aforesaid attempt to get out of the province. It was not made before a Justice, or Commissary, of the peace; because in the present state of ensavement of the whole province to the sole and absolute will and pleasure of the Governour, no such Magistrate, it was supposed, would

would dare to take it. But it is witnessed by Lewis Jussome, a young man of good condition and character in the district of Montreal, whose fister Mr. Du Calvet had married, and by another man named James Picard, and is in the words following.

C

e

S

,

-

te

f

n

S

g

e

d

IS

of

-

le

1,

d

District de Montréal, le 22 d'Aoust, 1783.

Est comparu pardevant nous Joseph Dufort, sils, de cette ville: lequel, après avoir prêté serment sur les saints évangiles de dire vérité, a déclaré ce qui suit.

Qu'ayant été arrêté le 15 Aoust, 1780, et conduit au côteau des bêtres, il fut amené à Saint Jean de l'autre côté de la rivière. Là étant, le Capitaine Manfell, du 29eme régiment, accompagné du Capitaine Dixon et du Lieutenant Kracmen du même régiment, vinrent le trouver. Et ce dernier dit au déposant de dire " ce qui pouvoit l'avoir obligé " de s'en aller, et s'il n'avoit pas été sollicité " par quelqu' un." Le dépojant lui répondit, " que non; qu'il n'y avoit que les affaires " rélatives à son commerce qui lui avoient " fait prendre le parti de passer chez les Amé-" riquains, et non autre chose qui pût con-" cerner l'état en aucune maniere." Le même Lieutenant Kracmen dit au dit dépo-Jant,

fant, " Si Monfieur du Calvet ne lui avoit pas donné des lettres pour l'Amérique." Il répondit, " Que non ; et qu'il pouvoit assurer " que Monfieur du Calvet n'avoit aucune " connoissance de son départ," Le même jour, 20 Aouft, il fut amené à la pointe au fer à bord du bâtiment La Maria, où il a resté jusqu' au 2eme Octobre suivant. Le Major Carleton. (qui montoit alors pour l'expédition du Fort George,) vint abord du dit bâtiment, et, interrogeant le dit déposant, il lui demanda " les raisons pour lesquelles il étoit parti." Il répondit (comme il avoit fait cy-devant,) " qu'il n'étoit parti qu'en raison de ses " affaires." Et le dit Major Carleton lui apprit " la détention du dit Pierre du Calvet, et qu'il avoit été pendu à Montréal avec " Pellion et Hamel; et que les mêmes pri-" sonniers avoient déposé contre lui; et de " déclarer tout ce qu'il sçavoit sur leur " compte." A quoi le déposant lui répondit, " Que, s'ils étoient pendus, il n'avoit rien à " dire contre eux." Pour lors le Major Carleton lui dit, " Ils ne sont point pendus, mais ils sont à la veille de l'être: Dites et ce que vous sçavez contre eux: il vaut " mieux perdre ses amis que se perdre soi-" même: et que, s'il ne déclaroit pas la vérité, qu'il avoit les ordres pour le pen-" dre." Le déposant répondit, "Qu'il n'avoit " rien à dire contre ses amis, ni contre Mon-" fieur Du Calvet en particulier." Le même 10ur jour aussi, 2eme Octobre, 1780, le dit dépo-sant fut ramené au Fort St. Jean, où il arriva le 4eme. Vers le mois de Novembre suivant le Capitaine Le Maitre et le Major Carleton l'interrogérent sur le même sujet, et lui dirent "Qu'il étoit criminel de Léze-" majesté, et de dire les raisons qui l'avoient " obligé de partir de Montréal pour aller " dans l'Amérique." A quoi il avoit répondu, " Qu'il n'y avoit que ses propres affaires " qui l'amenoient là." Ils lui montrérent des papiers pliés en forme de lettres, et lui dirent, "S'il avoit connoissance de " cela." Il repondit, " Que non." Et ces Messieurs adjoûtérent, " Que c'étoit des lettres " qui venoient de Monsieur. Du Calvet, qu'il " envoyoit dans l' Amérique." On lui demanda, " S'il reconnoissoit l'écriture et fignature." A quoi il répondit, " Que non."

Déclare en outre le dit déposant, qu'ayant quelque petite connoissance de l'écriture et signature de Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet, il n'a rien vû dans ce qu'on lui a montré, qui en approche. Et c'est tout ce qu' a dit le déposant.

Signé, Joseph Dufort.

Pour témoins,

it

le

.

r

é

r

77

t

Jacques Picard, Louis Jussome.

It appears from the foregoing deposition, that, after Mr. Du Calvet had been arrested by the verbal order of Brigadier General Mac Leane on the 27th of September, 1780; and had been fent prisoner on board the Canceaux, lying at Quebeck, on the 29th of the fame month, by an order of General Haldimand, figned only by his fecretary; Captain Mathews; and his pocket book, with the papers in it, had been taken from him by Captain Laws; and his house at Montreal had been fearched, his bureaus broke open, and the papers in them feized and examined by Brigadier General Mac Leane himself and Major Dunbar, (Mr. Fraser's brother in law,) in the last days of September; and his house, barns and stables, at the river David had been fearched in the beginning of October, by Captain Le Maitre (General Haldimand's Aide de Camp,) in company with Mr. Gray, the Sheriff of Montreal, to find the stores of corn and eattle which he was reported by his enemies to have collected there for the use of the Americans; - and nothing had been found In all these various searches to give the least colour to the suspicions that had been entertained by the Government of Mr. Du Calvet's corresponding with, or affisting, the revolted Americans; --- I fay, it appears from the foregoing deposition, that, after all these diligent, but ineffectual, endeavours to find out evidence against Mr. Du Calvet, Captain Le Maitre,

Maitre; General Haldimand's Aide de Camp; and Major Carleton, in the month of November, 1780, still used their utmost endeavours to procure fuch evidence from this young man, Joseph Dufort, by shewing him written papers folded up in the shape of letters, which they declared to have been written by Mr. Du Calvet, and asking him whether he did not know the hand-writing of them; and telling him at the same time, in order to frighten him, that he himself had been guilty of high treafon. Such was the diligence with which Mr. Du Calvet's enemies pursued his ruin. But, as he was intirely innocent of the whole charge, having never had the smallest correfpondence with the revolted Americans, these endeavours all proved vain; and General Haldimand, on the 6th of December, 1780, acknowledged that he was convinced that all the fuspicions that had been entertained against him had been groundless; and thereupon confented that he should be set at liberty: though afterwards, from mere pride and tyranny, he revoked the order for his enlargement, and kept him in prison, with all the circumstances of hardship and cruelty above related, from December the 6th, 1780, to May the 2d, 1783, in resentment of the expostulatory letter which he received just at that time from Mr. Du Calvet, and which has been already mentioned, and stated at full length; tor

for the reader's confideration, in the foregoing part of this narrative.

While Mr. Du Calvet's enemies were thus active in depriving him of his liberty, and from the hardships they made him undergo in his imprisonment, seemed likewise to intend that his life should fall a facrifice to their resentment, they seemed equally determined to bring about the ruin of his fortune.

This will appear from the account which it will now be proper to give of a certain law-fuit which Mr. Du Calvet had in the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal, with a Mr. John Lees, a merchant of Quebeck, who had been the correspondent of Mr. Francis Rybot, a merchant of London; which law-fuit Mr. Du Calvet brought, by way of appeal, before the Court of the Governour and Council, and would have brought, had he been permitted so to do, before the King in his Privy Council in England. The occasion of this law-fuit was as follows.

In the year 1766, Mr. Francis Rybot, of London, agreed with Mr. Du Calvet, to purchase goods for him in England, and send them to Quebeck according to his orders, and to charge them to Mr. Du Calvet at the same prices at which he had bought them of the several

feveral manufacturers who had made them, and then to charge an additional fum of 5 per cent upon those prices, as a reward for his trouble and care. Mr. Rybot was likewise to do other mercantile business in England for Mr. Du Calvet, as his factor, upon terms agreed upon between them.

This connection being established between them, Mr. Du Calvet sent Mr. Rybot a parcel of Canada-paper of three different kinds, called Billets d'ordonnance, Lettres de change, and Reconnoissances, to the amount of 138,620 French livres, 15 sols, to be sold for his account, with a certain allowance to Mr. Rybot upon the price they should be sold for, as his commission. The price of the billets d'ordonnance at the publick market at this time, in the year 1766, was about 33 per cent. of their nominal value, and that of the Lettres de change was about 42 per cent. and that of the Reconnoissances was above 60 per cent.

Mr. Rybot had at this time a Mr. John Jenison for his partner and agent, who resided in Canada, and transacted his business in that province. By the means of this gentleman; (who scrupled to co-operate with his partner, Mr. Rybot, in imposing upon Mr. Du Calvet,) the latter came to discover that U 2

Mr. Rybot had charged him for certain quantities of spirituous liquors which he had bought for him in England, and fent out to him to Quebeck, a greater price than he had paid for them, to wit, 18d. sterling per gallon, instead of 17d. over and above the commission of 5 per cent. that had been agreed on; and had likewise allowed him for the Canada-paper which he had fold for him little more than 20 per cent. of its nominal value, though the least valuable of the three forts had been fold at market for more than 30 per cent. and the other two forts at more than 40 per cent. and 60 per cent. All this appears clearly from Mr. Rybot's account with Mr. Du Calvet, and his letters to his aforesaid partner, Mr. Jenison, which Mr. Du Calvet has now in his possession.

Mr. Du Calvet, having made this discovery of Mr. Rybot's false charges in his account with him, resused to allow it and to pay the balance demanded by Mr. Rybot, but was willing to pay the balance that might be due to Mr. Rybot upon a fair account, if it should appear that any such balance was due to him, which Mr. Du Calvet did not believe to be the case. This occasioned a disagreement between Mr. Rybot and Mr. Du Calvet, which continued from the year 1768, when Mr. Du Calvet discovered this unfair proceeding

ceeding of Mr. Rybot, to the year 1773, without any effectual measures to explain the matter to their mutual fatisfaction. But in August 1773, Mr. Fargues and Mr. John Lees, Junior, both merchants at Quebeck, and who had a power of attorney from Mr. Rybot to manage his concerns in Canada, agreed with Mr. Du Calvet to refer the examination of Mr. Rybot's account with him to four arbitrators. Accordingly those two gentlemen, who acted for Mr. Rybot, chose Mr. Thomas Dunn and Mr. Francis L' Evefque, both of Quebeck, (and who have been already mentioned in the preceeding part of this narrative,) for the arbitrators on the behalf of Mr. Rybot; and Mr. Du Calvet chose Mr. John Du Mas, Saint Martin, of Montreal, and Mr. John Martehl, also of Montreal, for his arbitrators. And these gentlemen accepted the office, and began to execute it by examining Mr. Rybot's account, and enquiring into the truth of the several ar-The consequence was, that they ticles of it. faw plainly that several of the articles were unfair ones, and that, when they were properly altered, the balance of the account would be in favour of Mr. Du Calvet; though according to the demands of Mr. Rybot the balance was about three thousand pounds. sterling, in Mr. Rybot's favour. They did not, however, give any award upon the matter, because, when Mr. John Lees saw how it was likely to turn out, he withdrew his papers from the hands of the arbitrators and broke up the arbitration, and the arbitrators did not chuse to proceed in the business when one of the parties was no longer willing to consent to it.

When Mr. Lees found that the examination of Rybot's account by the four arbitrators was not likely to turn out to Mr. Rybot's advantage, he changed his method of attack upon Mr. Du Calvet, and endeavoured to get a large fum of money from him upon another ground, which it will be proper in this place to explain.

In the years 1766 and 1767, Mr. Du Calvet had given to Mr. Rybot a number of bills of exchange and promissory notes, amounting, all together, to the sum of 64411. 1s. and 11d. sterling, over and above the Canada-paper above-mentioned, which he had put into his hands to be fold for him. The bills of Exchange, which were in their nature negotiable, amounted to about 2000/, sterling, of this fum. But the promissory notes were made payable only to Mr. Rybot, and not to his order, not having been intended by Mr. Du Calvet to be negotiated or put out of Mr. Rybot's hands. The form of them was as foi-STEVE VUE OF

tier, because, when Mr. John Lees faw how

to

CI

n

V

ar

1

al

Au trente-un du mois de Décembre prochain Je promets payer à Mr. François Rybot à Londres, six cents Livres, sterlings, valeur reçüe en une facture de marchandises qu'il a chargées abord du commerce, Capitaine Thomas Johnson, à Londres, le Sieme, April, 1767. Bon pour 6001: sterlings.

n

0

1-

k

et

er

et

of

g.

d.

his

xle,

his

ade

his

Du

ly-

Oi-

Au

Pierre Du Calvet.

And Mr. Du Calvet's intention in giving these bills and notes was, that Mr. Rybot should send him a stock of goods sit for the market of Canada, to the amount of about 4000l. of them, and should return him the remainder of the notes when it should be convenient to him, using them in the meanwhile for the support of his credit.

But Mr. Rybot made a different use of these promissory notes from that which Mr. Du Calvet had intended. For he put seven of them, amounting together to the sum of 2718/. tos. and 6d. sterling, into the hands of Messieurs Chauvet and Turquend, merchants of London, in partnership with each other. And those gentlemen sent out a power of attorney to the aforesaid Mr. John Lees at Quebeck, to sue Mr. Du Calvet for the said sum of 2718/. 10s. 6d. sterling, as due to them upon the said promissory notes, which they sent over to Mr. Lees at the same time. Mr. Lees accordingly in December, 1773, made

made oath before the above-mentioned Mr. Mabane, (then and now one of the Judges of the Court of Common-Pleas at Quebeck,) that Mr. Du Calvet was indebted to the faid Lewis Chauvet and Peter Turquend, merchants of London, in the faid fum of 26181. 10s. and 6d. sterling, upon seven of the faid promissory notes, drawn by the faid Peter Du Calvet in favour of Francis Rybot, of London, merchant, and by him assigned over to the faid Lewis Chauvet and Peter Turquend. And upon the ground of this oath of Mr. Lees, Mr. Du Calvet was arrested immediately after at Montreal in the same month of December, 1773.

He immediately made a journey to Quebeck (though in the most severe season of the vear, and with great inconvenience,) and put in bail to answer the action, which was a matter of the utmost surprise to him, as he had never had the least connection in trade with the faid Chauvet and Turquend, and had not meant that those promissory notes should be negotiated, nor imagined that they could be negotiated, because they were made payable to Mr. Rybot only, and not to him or his order. But this defect had been attempted to be cured by fome of the gentlemen in whose possession those notes had been, and, he supposes, by Mr. Rybot. For, when these notes were produced in Canada by Mr. Lecs,

Lees, they were found to have the words, "et à l'ordre," inserted in them between the lines.

of

,)

id r-

31.

id

u

n,

he

d.

r.

i-

of

ė-

16

ut

ne

de

nď

es

ey

ie

m

t-

e-

n;

n

ri

s,

This action continued in the court of Common-Pleas at Montreal till April, 1775, when Mr. Lees, fearing that he should not be able to succeed in it when the whole transaction came to be clearly laid open, desired leave to withdraw it before a judgment was given in it, and was permitted to do so upon an engagement to pay all the costs Mr. Du Calvet had been put to in it; which, however, he has never done.

In the year 1777 Mr. Lees brought another action against Mr. Du Calvet in the same Court of Common-Pleas at Montreal for the fame fum of money, to wit, 2718/. 10s. and 6d. sterling, grounded upon the same promisfory notes that were made the foundation of But he now appeared as the former action. the attorney, or representative, of Mr. Rybot himself, to whom those notes had been given. Yethe produced no power of attorney from Mr. Rybot to authorize him to bring this action; nor any proof that Mr. Chauvet and Mr. Turquend had affigned back to Mr. Rybot the notes which he had affigned to them. would the Court of Common-Pleas infift upon his doing either of these things, though both feemed necessary to warrant and support this

new action. However, upon Mr. Du Calvet's counsel infisting on his behalf, that the whole account of what was due from him to Mr. Rybot (if any thing was then due,) should be gone into, the Court feemed to think this a reafonable proposal, and accordingly, on the 18th of March, 1778, made an order, with the confent of both parties, that the settlement of this account should be referred to the arbitration of four persons to be named by Mr. Lees and Mr. Du Calvet, and an umpire appointed by the court, to decide the differences of opinion that might arise between the arbitrators, whenever they should be equally divided against Mr. Lees accordingly named each other. Mr. William Kay and Mr. John Grant, both of Montreal, for the arbitrators on the behalf of Mr. Rybot, and Mr. Du Calvet named Mr. John Bernard and Mr. Peter Bonthillier, both likewife of Montreal, as his arbitrators; and the Court appointed Mr. Jacob Jourdain to be the umpire.

These arbitrators accordingly made an award in February, 1779, but in a very irregular manner, and liable to many just exceptions, which were made to it on Mr. Du Calvet's behalf. In truth the arbitrators neglected to inquire into the quantity and value of the goods which Mr. Rybot had sent out to Mr. Du Calvet, and the money he had received on Mr. Du Calvet's account by the sale of his Canada-

Canady-paper, and from other remittances which Mr. Du Calvet had fince made him in bills of exchange and furs, or peltries, at feveral different times, and had confidered only the promissory notes above-mentioned; and, upon the ground of those notes, two of them in conjunction with Mr. Jourdain, the umpire, made an award in Mr. Rybot's favour, by which they settled Mr. Du Calvet's debt to him at the sum of 21221. 6s. 5d. sterling.

Great objections lay against this award, which ought to have been confidered as fatal to it. In the first place, it was figned by only two of the arbitrators, Mr. Grant and Mr. Bonthillier, in the absence of Mr. Bernard, who was then in the country at a confiderable distance from Montreal, and without the concurrence of Mr. Kay, the other arbitrator, though he was then at Montreal, and might have figned it. Secondly, it was figned by Mr. Jordan, the umpire, though it did not appear that any differences of opinion had arisen amongst the arbitrators, which he had been called in to fettle. Thirdly, the award had been altered after it was figned, and was then written out fair and figned again by the same three persons, Mr. John Grant and Mr. Peter Bonthillier and Mr. Jacob Jordan; which last figning was after the expiration of the time during which the arbitrators were authorized to make their award; and other very strong objections were made to it. X 2 the

d

n

d

ar

S,

2-

to

ne

r.

n

is

a-

the Court of Common-Pleas over-ruled them all, and on the 5th of June, 1779, confirmed the award.

Mr. Du Calvet, upon this, immediately appealed from this Judgment of the Court of Common-Pleas to the Court of Appeal, which confisted of either the Governour or the Lieutenant-Governour, or the Chief Justice, and Legiflative Council of the province; but in which it must be observed, that Governour Haldimand had never thought proper to prefide in person at that time, at any appeal, but had left thefe judicial matters to be decided by the members of the Council, under the guidance or prefidency of Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-The Council admitted his ap-Governour. peal; and it came to a hearing before them on the 12th of October, 1779, Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, being present and prefiding in the Council.

The Council sat again on the 16th of the same month of October, 1779, and then confirmed the Judgment of the Court of Common-Pleas at Montreal, which had confirmed the award of the arbitrators, by which Mr. Du Calvet had been declared to be debtor to Mr. Rybot of the sum of 21221. 6s. and 5d. sterling. Mr. Du Calvet then resolved to carry the matter to the Court of the last resort, that of the King in his Privy Council in England, and for that purpose presented a petition

cil of the province of Quebeck, on the 25th of October, 1779, praying the Court to allow an appeal, from the Judgement given by them on the 16th of the fame month, to the King in Council, and also that a commission to take the bail which it would be necessary for him to give that he would prosecute his said appeal and abide by the decision of it, might be issued to some person in Montreal, where Mr. Du Calvet resided; whereby Mr. Du Calvet would be spared the necessity of taking a journey of 180 miles, from Montreal to Quebeck, at that bad season of the year.

But this last favour was refused him, and the Court made an order on the 1st of November, 1779, that the Appeal should be allowed upon his giving good and sufficient bail to prosecute the appeal to effect before the King in Council, but that the recognizance should be entered into in the Court of Appeals, or Court of the Governour and Council, itself, (which was held at Quebeck,) and not before a commissioner at Montreal; and that he and his sureties should attend at Quebeck, for the purpose of giving such recognizance, on Monday, the 22d of the same month of November, 1779.

e

n

1-

1-

ch

or

d.
to

rt,

nti-

on

In obedience to this order Mr. Du Calvet fet out from Montreal, with his two fureties, Mr.

Mr. Joseph Cazeneuve and Mr. Sigismund Dubuit, (both of Montreal,) for Quebeck on the 16th of November, 1779, but did not arrive there till the 21st, having been obliged, by the bad condition of the roads, to travel This, however, was within the time allowed them, the 22d being the day that had been appointed by the order of the Court of Appeal for taking his recognizance. Accordingly, on the next day, the 22d of November, 1779, Mr. Du Calvet and his two fureties went to the Court of Appeals at 10 o'clock in the morning, to enter into the recognizance and bonds that were required of them, But, when they came there, Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, (though he had joined in the above-mentioned order of the Court, which had directed Mr. Du Calvet to come to Quebeck, with his fureties, on this 22d of November, and in consequence of which they had made this journey from Montreal in that bad season for this very purpose,) refused to let them do the business they were come about, and adjourned the Court immediately to the 6th of the following month of December, with an appearance of impetuofity and anger which feemed to furprize fome of theother members of the Council who happened to be present.

After this sudden adjournment of the Court Mr. Cramahé went out of the room, and stop; ed id.

n

ot

d, el

ne

of of

-

1-

k

i-

n. é,

nd

ne.

to

of

,)

re

eof

ty

of p-

irt

nd

ed

stopped on the outside of it for a short time to speak with Monsieur de Lery and Mr. Finlay, two other members of the Council. But, upon seeing Mr. Du Calvet come out after him and endeavour to come up to him and speak to him, he broke off his conversation with those two gentlemen abruptly, and went away.

Mr. Du Calvet was so surprised and shocked at this behaviour of Mr. Cramahé, that, happening in his way from the Council-room to his lodging, to meet with Mr. George Alsop, another member of the Legislative Council, he could not help speaking to him of it. Mr. Alfop (who on many occasions has shewn himself a lover of law and liberty,) made answer, "That it did not much surprise him; " for that every thing that had been done of " late in the Council had been fo new and " strange that he could not understand it." And he added, "That the members of the " Council were extremely unwilling that any " of the decisions given in the province should " be carried by appeal to England, and " that they were determined to do all they " could to prevent it."

About an hour after this breaking up of the Council in this fudden manner, Mr. Du Calvet went to wait upon Mr. Cramahé at his house, and had a long conversation with him

him upon the subject, in which Mr. Cramahé plainly told him, "that he was against his " making this appeal to the King in Council, " and that he was resolved not to receive the " fureties he offered to the court in order to " make it." Upon which Mr. Du Calvet, finding Mr. Cramahé, and others of the Council, so averse to his making this appeal from their judgement, thought it necessary to have recourse to the Governour himself, though he knew that his Excellency did not usually chuse to meddle in this judicial business of the Council. But in the present case he hoped he would interfere, in order to procure him an allowance of what was fo plainly his right, the liberty of appealing for justice to his Sovereign in Council, agreeably to the directions of the ordinance that had established the feveral Courts of Justice in the province, and the conditions upon which appeals might be made from them. And for this purpose he presented a petition to General Haldimand, conceived, as he thought, in terms fufficiently respectful, and which had been previously perused and approved by Mr. Jenkins Williams, who was at that time the Register of the Court of Appeals or Legislative Council, and had been on former occasions employed by Mr. Du Calvet as his Lawyer and Advocate, and who therefore might be supposed to be 2 good Judge of the style in which such a petition ought to be drawn. But, that the readers

é

19

1,

e

0

t, ie

0

f,

ot i-

se o-

ly

to

ne

ed

e,

ht

d,

ly

ly

1-

of

il,

Бу

e,

2

tiers

of

of this narrative may judge for themselves of the style and manner of expression used in this petition, and determine how far it deserved the harsh answer General Haldimand gave it, it shall be here inserted word for word. It was as follows.

A son Excellence Messire Frédéric Haldimand, Ecuyer, Gouverneur en Chef de la province de Canada, Général des sorces de sa Majesté Britannique, &c.

Requête de Pierre Du Calvet. Le suppliant a l'honneur de représenter à vôtre Excellence ses justes plaintes. Son entière consiance en vôtre équité l'enhardit; et il ose espérer que, vû la légitimité de sa demande, il plaira à vôtre Execellence faire droit.

Le Suppliant ayant interjetté appel d'un jugement dans une cause entre lui suppliant et François Rybot de Londres pardevant sa trés gracieuse Majesté et son Conseil privé par une réquête présentée le 25 d'Octobre dernier à la Cour d'Appel de cette province, il sortit un ordre de la ditte Cour d'Appel le premier de ce mois, par lequel il sut ordonné que lui, suppliant, présenteroit les cautions, dont il entendoit se servir, le 22 du présent mois.

Y

Qu'en conformité à cet ordonné de la ditte cour, il se seroit transporté en cette ville, avec les cautions, à gros frais et peine, vû la difficulté des chemins.

Que son exactitude à remplir ce à quoi la ditte Cour d'Appel l'avoit soûmis, lui devient onéreuse, puisque, sans aucune sormalité pré-alable, cettè cour a été ajournée au 6 du prochain mois.

Qu'un retardement aussi considérable est pour lui, suppliant, une cause dommageable par les dépenses énormes que lui et ses cautions sont obligés de faire; lesquelles deviendront plus fortes, vû que la saison est trés avancée, et qu'il est probable qu'au six du prochain mois les chemins et les rivières seront imprâticables; en outre par les affaires de chacun d'eux, qui demandent leur présence à Montréal.

Plus, le suppliant a l'honneur de représenter à vôtre excellence, que, s'étant aussi rendu appellant d'un jugement de la Cour de Playdoyers communs de Montréal dans une cause entre lui, suppliant, et Brook Watson et Rashleigh de Londres, il auroit présenté, pour cautions du dit appel, le docteur Cazeneuve et Sigismond Dubuit, de Montréal, lesquels ont été reçus le 21 eme d'Octobre dernier, et ont prêté serment.

Que sept jours aprés, en l'absence de lui, suppliant, les Juges de Montréal, nonobstant l'acceptation ceptation précédente des cautions, les déclarérent non-recevables.

te

29

te

e,

tè

ir

es

és

le

....

es

à

1-

rs

122

7-

lit

t,
d'

6-

C-

m

Pour mettre sin à tant de tracasseries, et clorre toute voye à mauvaise chicane, le suppliant avoit offert au Sieur Sanguinet, avocat des dits WatJon et Reshleigh, de remettre entre ses mains, ou autres qu'il jugeroit à propos, pour double valeur en effets, suivant l'estimation d'experts. Son offre suit rejettée, et le suppliant remit aux dits Sieurs Caxeneuve et Du Buit pour la valeur du double, et même au-delà, de la somme que qui que ce soit pourroit répéter contre lui, suppliant.

Le suppliant prévoit que toutes les difficultés, qui naissent à chaque instant, ne tendent qu' à le priver du seul moyen qui lui reste suivant la loi, la Justice, ei l'Equité, qui est la voye d'appel.

Pourquoi, et sur les représentations cy-dessus, le suppliant espère, fondé sur l'Equité de vôtre Excellence, qu'il lui plaira inter-poser son autorité et ordonner que les cautions cy-dessus dénommées, présentées par lui, suppliant, pour cause d'appel entre lui et Rybot et Watson et Rashleigh, de Londres, seront reçues sans autre délai, ou ordonner que lui, suppliant, déposera entre les mains de telle ou telles personnes qu'il plaira à vôtre Excellence de nommer à cet effet, une quantité d'effets équivalente, on pour double la somme portée parles dits jugements; en conséquence ordonner, qu'il sera sursis à l'exécution du jugement, qu'il sera sursis à l'exécution du jugement

ment de l'honorable Cour des playdoyers communs de Montréal.

Des propositions aussi claires ne peuvent laisser à vôtre Excellence aucun doute de la justice des prétensions du suppliant. Aussi espère-t'il qu'il tui plaira se servir de son autorité, asin que justice lui soit rendue: Et vôtre suppliant ne cessera de prier pour la prospérité de vôtre Excellence.

Pierre Du Calvet.

A Québec, Le 24 Nov. 1779.

This petition was prefented to General Haldimand on the 24th of November, 1779: and about the fame time Mr. Du Calvet waited upon his Excellency no less than five different times, in hopes of an answer to it. The General received him civilly, and confessed to him that he thought his case a very hard one, and that he wondered much that the Council, or Court of Appeals, after having on the 1st of that month (November, 1779) appointed the 22d as the day on which they would admit Mr. Du Calvet to give the good and fufficient fecurity to profecute his Appeal before the King in Council with effect, which was required of him, and after Mr. Du Calvet and his two fureties had, in confequence of fuch order, come up to Quebeck from

à

il

ce

de

et.

):

et

ve

it.

n-

ry

at

aer,

ch

he

is

9,

[r.

n-

ck

m

from Montreal, in that bad season for travelling, for the very purpose of giving this security; -I fay, General Haldimand confessed to Mr. Du Calvet that he wondered much, that, after all these previous steps of a contrary tendency, the Council should have refused to admit him to give this fecurity, and should have fo fuddenly adjourned themselves to so distant a day as the 6th of the following month of December, whereby he was obliged to continue in Quebeck, with his two fureties, for above a fortnight, at a great expence, and with great inconvenience to their affairs, by their absence from their respective homes. And from this declaration of the General, Mr. Du Calvet was induced to hope, that his Excellency would use his endeavours with the Council to prevail on them to admit the fecurity he offered for his appeal, and that immediately. (if the rules of the Council would admit of it,) without waiting till the 6th of the following month of December, 1779, to which Mr. Cramahé had so hastily adjourned the Council.

But in this hope Mr. Du Calvet was deceived. For the General, notwithstanding the civil reception he gave Mr. Du Calvet, and the sense he expressed of the harsh treatment he had met with, refused to interfere with the Council in his favour, and on the 3d of December, 1779, that is after a delay of nine days,

days, fent him the following dry and severe letter in answer to his petition.

Monfieur,

days,

Je ne puis, ni ne dois, vous accorder ce que vous me demandez par vôtre placet du 24°me du mois, dernier. Au reste Je vous conseille très fort de parler avec respect des tribunaux publics, comme de ceux qui y siégent.

Je suis, Monfieur,

Vôtre très bumble,

et très obéissant serviteur,

Frédéric Haldimand.

Haldimand with his preceeding civil behaviour to Mr. Du Calvet, and the declaration he had made of his furprize at the strange treatment he had received from the Council, it seems probable, that he must have been perswaded by his great adviser, Mr. Mabane, to decline interfering in Mr. Du Calvet's favour, and to return him the severe answer just now recited. Indeed it is almost impossible

fible to account for his behaviour in any other way.

On the 6th of December Mr. Du Calvet went again to the Council, or Court of Appeals, with Mr. Joseph Cazeneuve and Mr. Sigismund Dubuit, his two sureties, to give the security required for his appeal. But the Council would not admit them for good and sufficient securities, because they had not landed property in the province to the amount of twice the sum in question.

This was an objection which Mr. Du Calvet conceives to be in no degree warranted by the laws of the province, which require only that the fureties in an appeal, or other action, should be worth, and, if required to do so, should swear that they are worth, twice the sum in contest in any kind of property, whether, landed or personal: and he is positive that many appeals to the King and Council had been allowed upon sureties who had no other than personal property, without the least difficulty or objection.

However, to remove this new objection (which seemed to be started by some of his enemies with a view to distress him,) Mr. Du Calvet offered to transfer into the hands of such persons as the Council, or Court of Appeals,

e , n ; s er f-le

peals, should think fit to appoint, houses at Montreal, and other property, to the amount of twice the sum in question, which should become chargeable with the debt and costs of the action, in case the King in Council should determine it against him.

This feemed likely to answer every subflantial purpose of justice still better than the finding fureties to be bound for him who were possessed of landed property in the province; because by this means the requisite quantity of property would itself remain in the hands of respectable third persons, or trustees, chosen by the Court of Appeal itself, to answer the event of the appeal, without a possibility of being alienated in the mean time, as might be the case with the landed property of any fureties who might have become bound for Mr. Du Calvet, according to the Council's requisitions But this offer of Mr. Du Calvet was refused by the Council, as well as his former offer of Mr. Cazeneuve and Du Buit for his furcties.

And here it must be observed, concerning Mr. Cazeneuve and Mr. Du Buit, that they were mentioned by name in Mr. Du Calvet's petition of the 25th of October, 1779, as being the persons he meant to produce as his sureties for this appeal to the King in Council; and that the Court of Appeals did not then

then make any objection to them on account of their want of landed property, but seemed to approve them, and to be willing to receive them, as sufficient securities for the purpose, and accordingly made their order, abovementioned, of the 1st of November, 1779, that Mr. Du Calvet should attend at Quebeck, with his sureties, to give the proper securities for his appeal, on the 22d of the same month.

This order Mr. Du Calvet had confidered; at the time it was made, as in some degree an act of severity towards him, inasmuch as it required him and his fureties to make a troublesome winter-journey from Montreal to Quebeck for this purpose, instead of being permitted to enter into these engagements before a Commissioner at Montreal, whom the Court of Appeals might have authorized to take these securities in that town, as they had done in divers other appeals of the fame kind both before and fince. But he had afterwards much more reason to complain of them, when, after his coming to Quebeck, with his two futeties, on the 22d of November, in obedience to their order, Mr. Cramahé refused to admit them to give security, and adjourned the Court fuddenly to the 6th of December, and then, on the faid 6th of December, again positively refused to receive them.

Z

When Mr. Du Calvet found himself thus precluded, by this resolution of the Legislative Council of the province, from this right of appealing from their decision to his Majesty in Council, he submitted to his fate. and accepted of a propofal made him by Mr. Lees, the agent, or reprefentative, of Mr. Rybot in this action, to pay the money in question, to wit, 21221.6s. and 5d. sterling, in two equal portions, in the course of the months of September, in the two following years 1780 and 1781, that is, 1061/. 3s. and 21d. in the course of September, 1780, and 10611. 3s. and 21d. in the course of September, 1781; but without any interest upon the faid fums, and without any costs of fuit. And Mr. Du Calvet further consented, that, if Mr. Lees could find an opportunity of felling the goods, or merchandizes, then in Mr. Du Calvet's ware-houses, for a profit not more than 10 per cent. less than the customary profit made in the province by the fale of the fame forts of goods, he should be at liberty to fell the faid merchandizes as foon as he pleased, and thereby pay himself the said sum of 21221. 6s. and 5d. or a part thereof, before the faid terms of payment then agreed And in case Mr. Du Calvet failed in performing the conditions of this agreement, Mr. Lees was to be at liberty to take out the execution upon the judgment that had been given

given against him, and Mr. Du Calvet relin-

This agreement was reduced to writing in the French language, and figned by Mr. John Lees and Mr. Du Calvet, in the presence of the Legislative Council. Mr. Lees at the same time agreed, in the presence of the said Council, to deliver up to Mr. Du Calvet, in the course of a few days, all the bills of exchange and promiffory notes which Mr. Du Calvethad formerly drawn in favour of Mr. Rybot, and which were the foundation of this demand of Mr. Rybot, and of the judgment of the Court of Common-Pleas at Montreal, which had been confirmed by the Council, or Court of Appeals, at Quebeck, and from which Mr. Du Calvet had wished to appeal to the King in But this engagement of Mr. Lees was not inferted in the written agreement above-mentioned, because the members of the Council thought it a thing of course, and too plain to need being specifically engaged for in that agreement, and therefore persuaded Mr. Du Calvet to fign the agreement without it, though he had defired to have a clause added to the agreement for the fake of removing all doubt about it. Mr. Du Calvet has fince had reason to be forry that such a clause was not inferted in the faid agreement as it had been in the award that had been made against him by the arbitrators at Montreal, and which Z 2

g

-

e

d

f

u

y

e

y

n

-

d

n

t,

ne

n

n

had been confirmed by the Court of Common-Pleas there, and afterwards by the Council of the province, or Court of Appeals, the last clause of which award was in the words following.

" Nous prononçons et ordonnons, Que le dit Yean Lees délivrera au dit Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer, toutes et chacune des Lettres de Change, Promesses, ou autres Sûretés, qu'il peut avoir en possession, données on accordées par le dit Pierre Du Coivet au dit François Rybot, ou à toute autre personne pour son compte; et de plus, qu'il lui paffera obligation, conjointement avec quatre bonnes et suffigantes cautions, qui devront être approuvées par la ditte Cour des Playdoyers Communs, pour la somme pénale de quatre mille livres, de garantir de tout trouble et indemniser le dit Pierre Du Calvet de et contre toute réclamation, demande, on compte quelconque, dû au dit François Rybot, pour, on en vertu de, aucun billet, promesse, on surete, qui pourroient n'être pas entre les mains du dit Jean Lees, on qui pourroient être restées, on ecartées, on transportées à ancune autre personne quelconque; de façon à garantir pleinement et indemniser le dit Pierre Du Calvet, et ses héritiers, jusqu' à ce que le statut de prescription les aura rendus nuls, tant en Europe que dans cette province : et qu' aprés les dittes parties se donneroint quittance générale réciproquement, l'un à l'autre, de toute prétention et demande quelconque, After

After this agreement of December the 6th, 1779, Mr. Du Calvet resolved to comply with the terms of it in the most punctual manner possible, notwithstanding the hardship he had undergone in having been forced to enter into it by the resusal of the Court of Appeals to allow his appeal to the King in Council, in the manner that has been mentioned.

,

72

e

re

112

7-

5-

2-

s,

lit

n,

11-

et,

as

r-

à

a-

Du

tut

u-

it-

ci-

et

fter

Accordingly, in the latter part of September in the following year, 1780, when the first payment of 10611. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$ was to be made to Mr. Rybot, or to Mr. Lees, on Mr. Rybot's account, Mr. Du Calvet (being then at Quebeck on account of his other lawfuit with Watson and Rashleigh, which he removed by appeal from the provincial Courts of Justice before his Majesty in Council) went to Mr. Lees at his house at Quebeck, and told him, "That, he was ready to make him " the first payment of the money due to Mr. " Rybot in consequence of the agreement of " the 6th of December, 1779, if he, Mr. "Lees, would, (as he had promifed to do,) " deliver up to him the bills of exchange " and promissory notes which he had for-" merly drawn in Mr. Rybot's favour." Mr. Lees made answer, "that the time for ma-" king this payment was not yet come, it " being only the 26th of September, and the " agreement having allowed the whole month " of September for making this first pay-" ment." Mr. Du Calvet replied, "That

" he was not defirous of delaying the pay-" ment for those few days of the month that " were yet to come; but had rather pay the " money, or give a bill of exchange for the " money, immediately, if Mr. Lees would " deliver him up the notes." To this Mr. Lees faid, "That he had not got all the notes " by him, but that fome of them were in " the hands of his lawyer; and that he was " just at that time too busy to look out those " he had by him: but that, if Mr. Du Cal-" vet would put the bill of exchange he was " to give him by way of payment of this first " fum of 10611. 3s. and 21d. into the hands " of his (Mr. Du Calvet's) lawyer, he would, " in the mean time, get the bills and notes together, and deliver them up to Mr. Du " Calvet's lawyer at the same time as he " should receive from the faid lawver the new " bill of Exchange for 10611. 3s. and 21d. " which Mr. Du Calvet was to draw by way " of payment of the faid fum." Accordingly Mr. Du Calvet immediately wrote the following letter to Mr. Ruffell, his lawyer, at Quebeck, to authorize him to deliver the bill of exchange in question, for 10611. 3s. and 21d. to Mr. Lees, upon the conditions, and in the manner, Mr. Lees had mentioned.

Mr. Du Caiver Weblied, "Illine

1

10

le

fa

60

di

60

A

6

A Québec, le 26 de Sept. 1780.

Monfieur,

u

N 1.

y

y

-

of d.

ne

Vous trouverez ci-joint, compris dans le mémoire fourni à messieurs les arbitres entre le Sieur Ry-bot et moi, la liste des billets que le dit Sieur devoit me remettre, montant à 6441l. 4s. 10d. sterling, et aussi la copie de l'accord passé en Cour d'Appel entre son procureur sondé, le Sieur Jean Lees, junior, et moi, par lequel vous verrez qu'il n'y est fait aucune mention de la remise des dits billets et traittes.

Il faut vous faire part que l'on ne comprit pas la remise de ces pièces dans la convention, parce que le Sieur Lees s'engagea en présence de Messieurs Jean Collins et François L'Evesque et Cugnet, fils, de me les remettre dans peu de jours. Je les lui ai souvent demandées, sans qu'il ait rempti sa promesse. Et, comme je veux remplir mes conditions, je vous remets, cy-inclus, une traitte de ce jour à trente jours de vue, de Monsieur Jaques Curchod fur Messieurs Fermin, Dastel, et compagnie, pour la somme de 1061l. 3s. and 21d. ferling, tirée à mon ordre et par moi endoffée en blanc, que je vous prie de donner au dit Sieur Lees aprés qu'il vous aura remis les billets et traittes cy-dessus mentionnés, montant à la somme de 64411. 4s. 10d. et non autrement. Ainsi dans le cas que le Sieur Lees refusat de vous remettre la totalité totalité des dits billets et traittes, vous ne lui donnerez point la Lettre de Change sur Londres. Et dans le cas que le Sieur Lees voulut se prévasoir de ce que cette clause n'est point comprise dans la convention régistrée à la Cour d'Appel, vous aurez la bonté de vous opposer à ce qu'aucune exécution ne soit lâchée hors de la Cour d'Appel contre moi; et appellerez Messieurs Collins, L'Evesque, et Cugnet à témoin, comme quoi il s'étoit obligé devant eux de me faire la remise des dittes pièces sous peu de jours. Et, au besoin, vous pourrez ensiler la présente en cour, pour empêcher toute surprise de procédure.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, &c.

Pierre Du Calvet.

In pursuance of this letter from Mr. Du Calvet, Mr. Russell went, on the 28th of September, 1780, to Mr. Lees, to acquaint him that he was ready to deliver him Mr. Du Calvet's bill of exchange upon London for the aforesaid sum of 10611. 3s. and 2½d. upon his delivering up the other bills of exchange and promissory notes of Mr. Du Calvet in savour of Mr. Rybot, which had been the subject of the action between them. Mr. Lees acknowledged that he had a great number of bills and notes that were to be given up to Mr. Du Calvet; but still he declined giving them up

to Mr. Russell, because he did not produce a power of attorney from Mr. Du Calvet to authorize him to receive them. And Mr. Russell, in consequence of this resusal on the part of Mr. Lees, resused, on his side, to deliver him Mr. Du Calvet's new bill of exchange on London for 10611. 35. and 2½d. agreeably to Mr. Du Calvet's direction to him in the letter above-recited.

de

174

la

nit

p.

et

ux de

é-

de

et.

u

p-

m

1-

he

nis

nd

ur

of

W-

nd

Du

up

to

In the mean while Mr. Du Calvet was arrested by Captain Laws on the 27th of September, 1780, and brought up, a prisoner, to Quebeck, and carried in the same capacity on board the Canceaux on the 29th of the same month.

In a few days after his being fo arrested and confined, Mr. Lees obtained Governour Haldimand's leave to go to him, on board the Canceaux, to endeavour to prevail on him to give his lawyer, Mr. Ruffell, directions to deliver him the faid bill of exchange on London for 1061/ 35. 21d. Mr. Du Calvet infifted at firft, (as he had done before) that Mr. Lees should at the same time deliver up to himself, or Mr. Russell, his lawyer, all the bills of exchange and promissory notes, in favour of Mr. Rybot, above-mentioned; but upon Mr. Lees' affuring him that they were not all in his possession, and that he would deliver up to Mr. Ruffellall those that were so, and would take care that all Aa

all the rest should be likewise delivered up before the fecond payment of robil. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. sterling, which was to be made in September, 1781, he wrote another letter to Mr. Ruffell to authorize him to deliver the faid bill of exchange for 10611. 3s. and 21d. to Mr. Lees, upon his delivering up those bills and notes, which he acknowledged to be in his possession, and which amounted to about 4000l. sterling, of the whole sum of 6441l. 4s. and 10d. to which they amounted all together. And this was accordingly done. Mr. Lees delivered up to Mr. Ruffell Mr. Du Calvet's bills and notes to the amount of about 4000l. sterling; and Mr. Russell delivered to Mr. Lees Mr. Du Calvet's new bill of exchange upon London for 10611. 3s. and 21d.

Things remained in this condition till the following year 1781, when the second payment of 10611. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. was appointed to be made by Mr. Du Calvet, in the course of the month of September. Mr. Du Calvet, it must be remembered, continued all this while a prisoner in the convent of Recollet Monks at Quebeck; and his commercial and other pecuniary affairs were therefore of necessity in confusion. Nevertheless he would have made this second payment at the time appointed, if Mr. Lees, the agent of Mr. Rybot, had complied with the condition of the agreement on his part, which was to deli-

ver up to him the remainder of the bills of exchange and promiffory notes he had formerly made to Mr. Rybot. These bills and notes had amounted all together to the sum of 64411.

4s. and 10d. sterling; and Mr. Lees had delivered up to Mr. Russell, (the lawyer employed by Mr. Du Calvet at Quebeck,) as many of them as amounted to about 40001. sterling, in the month of October of the former year, 1780, when Mr. Russell put into his hands Mr. Du Calvet's new bill of exchange for 10611. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. in favour of Mr. Rybot.

There remained therefore a further quantity of those other bills of exchange and promissory notes of Mr. Du Calvet, to the amount of about 2441/. which were to be delivered up to him in September, 1781, upon his making the fecond and last payment of 10611. 3s. and 21d. in pursuance of the agreement of December the 6th, 1779. But these bills and notes Mr. Lees had not procured from Mr. Rybot, notwithstanding almost two years had elapsed from the time of the faid agreement. And therefore, when he applied to Mr. Du Calvet in his confinement at the Recollet convent in the beginning of the month of October, 1781, for this second payment, Mr. Du Calvet refused to make it, till these bills and notes were delivered up. And, left Mr. Lees should take advantage of Aaz this

this refusal to sue out execution in the Court of Appeals, or Council of the province, against him for this remaining fum of 10611. 3s. and 21d. fterling, Mr. Du Calvet directed Mr. Russell, his Lawyer, to present a petition to the Court, "in which all the preceeding steps " in the course of the action were recapitu-" lated, and particularly the agreement made between the parties on the 6th of Decem-" ber, 1779, and the verbal promise made " by Mr. Lees at the time of the faid agree-" ment, in the hearing of Mr. L'Evefque, " Mr. Collins, and Mr. Cugnet, that he " would deliver up to Mr. Du Calvet his old " bills of exchange and promiffory notes to " Mr. Rybot, in the space of a few days; " and, laftly, stating the refusal of Mr. Lees " to fulfil this promife with respect to so " many of these bills and notes as amounted " to about 2441/. and that this refusal was " the ground of Mr. Du Calvet's declining " the payment of the remaining fum of 1061/. 3s. and 2 d. which was to have been paid, " according to the faid agreement, in the "course of September, 1781, and decla-" ring that he, or his friends, were ready " and willing to make this latter payment as " foon as Mr. Lees would deliver up to him the faid bills and notes according to his promise: and, thereupon, praying, that " the Court would not permit Mr. Lees to stake out execution against him for the " faid faid remaining sum 10611. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$, se sterling, till Mr. Lees should first have delivered up to him the said remaining bills and notes to the amount of about 24411. and Mr. Du Calvet should, nevertheless, have refused to make him the said second payment of 10611. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. according to the aforesaid agreement."

e

0

O

d

15

51.

d,

ne

a-

ly

as

m

is

at

to he

iid

This petition was presented to the Court of Appeals, or Council of the province, in the beginning, or middle, of the month of October, 1781, while Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, (who left the province on his return to England in the latter part of the same month of October, 1781,) continued to prefide in it. And the truth and reasonableness of what was alledged in it feemed (as Mr. Du Calvet has been informed) to make a confiderable impression on the minds of many of the Counsellors. And Mr. Cramahé, in particular, expressed his furprize at hearing that Mr. Lees had not yet delivered up those old bills and notes, in a very strong manner. "What! faid he, are " not those bills and notes delivered up yet? "Well; from this moment I will have no " hand in any proceeding in this bufiness " against Mr. Du Calvet. And I am glad " that my voyage to England will prevent " my being folicited to meddle any further " in it."

Accordingly nothing was done by the Court against Mr. Du Calvet while Mr. Cramahé continued in the province. But on the 25th of the faid month of October, 1781, both Mr. Cramahé and Mr. Lees quitted the province, and fet fail for England, where they afterwards arrived. And Mr. Lees left the management of his affairs in Canada to a Mr. Davison, who was his partner. This Mr. Davison was a very particular friend of Mr. Mabane, the Judge of the Common-Pleas at Quebeck; so much so, that he lodged at Mr. Mabane's house, instead of living with his partner, Mr. Lees. And by his behaviour to Mr. Du Calvet a few months after the departure of Mr. Lees from the province, it should feem that he had imbibed some of Mr. Mabane's rancour against Mr. Du Calvet, or, at least, he became the instrument of gratifying it. For, notwithstanding the aforesaid petition of Mr. Du Calvet to the Court of Appeals, (which seemed, at the time of presenting it, to have made such an impression in his favour,) Mr. Davison, in the beginning of the following month of January, 1782, made an application to the Court, as Mr. Rybot's agent, or representative, to grant him an execution against Mr. Du Calvet's goods and lands for the fum of 1061/. 3s. and 21d. sterling, which yet remained to be paid by Mr. Du Calvet. Upon this application, the Court made an order that Mr. Du Calvet should should be summoned to attend the Court on Tuesday the 8th of January, 1782, and shew cause why execution should not be granted against him for the sum of 1061l. 3s. and 2½d. sterling, which he ought to have paid in the preceeding month of September, 1781.

This order was ferved upon Mr. Du Calvet in his confinement in the convent of Recollet Monks on Thursday, the 3d of January, 1782, by Mr. Prenties, the Provost-Martial of the army, by whom Mr. Du Calvet had been conducted in December, 1780, from the military prison at Quebeck, to the faid convent of Recollets, and under whose care and fuper-intendance all the persons that were confined by military authority in any place within the town of Quebeck, as well as in the military prison, of which he was the keeper, were placed by the Governour. And on the Sunday following, the 6th of January, 1782, he was served by the same person with a fecond order of the like purport, directing him to appear in Court for the purpole aforesaid on the very next day, Monday, the 7th of January, instead of Tuesday, the 8th of January.

r

t

,

-

-

n

of

le

's

r-

r-

Ir.

he

ret

ıld

The reason of this change of the day of his appearance, (which seems to have been a very strange and irregular proceeding,) Mr. Du Calvet is not acquainted with. However, when

when he was thus informed that the Council required him to appear before them, he told Mr. Prenties that he would go thither, weak and ill as he was, and would endeavour to convince the Council of the injustice of granting Mr. Davison the execution he defired. But he was greatly furprized when Mr. Prenties told him, "that, notwithstanding those " two fummonfes, he could not permit him " to go out of his place of imprisonment, " having received no orders for that pur-" pose." He thereupon wrote 2 note to his lawyer, Mr. Ruffell, to defire him to appear for him before the Court of Appeals on the next day, Monday, the 7th of January, 1782, and shew cause for him against Mr. Davison's application: which Mr. Russell accordingly did; but without success. For the Court, with General Haldimand at it's head, granted the writ of execution which Mr. Davison applied for, notwithstanding every thing that Mr. Ruffell could urge to the contrary.

ŋ

I

This did not, however, pass unanimously: for Mr. L'Evesque, (who has been so often mentioned in this narrative,) declared, "that "he thought it a very hard and unjust "proceeding, as Mr. Lees had not yet deli"vered up the old bills of exchange and pro"missory notes to Mr. Du Calvet, accor"ding to his promise, and therefore that he "would

d

0

d.

1-

fe

m

ıt,

1-

to

p-

on

ry,

lr.

or

t's

ch

ng

the

ly:

ten

hat

ult

eli-

oro-

t he

ould

" would not join in it;" and some other members of the Council intimated a disapprobation of it, but did not venture to express it plainly: and even General Haldimand seemed at first to be staggered by some of the reasons alledged in Mr. Du Calvet's favour by Mr. Ruffell; but, upon Mr. Mabane's expressing himself strongly for granting Mr. Davison's request, and awarding the writ of execution, General Haldimand complied with his advice, and the rest of the Council joined with them, excepting only Mr. L' Evesque, who, when he found that he could not prevent it, quitted his feat at the Council-table, that he might not have any concern in it.

And here it will be proper to observe, that this was the only instance of General Haldimand's fitting in the Legislative Council, as a Court of Appeals, from the 25th of October, 1781, when Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, (who had been used to preside in that Court,) quitted the province to go to England, to the end of the month of June, 1782, when Captain Henry Hamilton, (who was appointed Lieutenant-Governour of the province in the room of Mr. Cramahé,) arrived in it.

In this interval of time there were several appeals from the Courts of Common-Pleas at B b Quebeck

Quebeck and Montreal, (befides the aforefaid business of Mr. Du Calvet,) that continued in a state of suspence, and were waiting for a decifion: but no Court of Appeals was held to decide them, on account of the absence of the Lieutenant-Governour; it being either ordained by the Provincial ordinances (that established the Courts of Justice in the province, after the complete and fudden overturning of all the old jurisdictions in it by the Quebeck act in 1775,) or being, at least, supposed to be the Constitution of the Legiflative Council, when acting as a Court of Appeal, that it could not fit, without the presence of either the Governour, or the Lieutenant-Governour, or the Chief Justice of the province, to prefide over it.

The Chief Justice of the province, Mr. Livius, has been in England or Ireland (to the great mortification of the inhabitants of the province of Quebeck, who longed for his return, and for the protection which they hoped his prefence would have afforded to their liberties) ever fince General Haldimand's appointment to the Government of the province. And, while Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, continued in the province, that is, till October the 25th, 1781, General Haldimand devolved upon him this duty of presiding over the Council of the province in their judicial character of a Court of Appeals; and afterwards,

ud.

in.

e-

to.

he

-1C

nat

0-

er-

he

ift,

gi-

of

re-

te-

the

Mr.

he

rn,

re-

ver

the

ile

ur,

to-

de-

ver

cial

er-

ds,

wards, upon the arrival of Captain Hamilton in the province, as successor to Mr. Cramahé in the said office of Lieutenant-Governour, (which happened in June, 1782,) he in like manner devolved the same duty upon him. And in the interval between the departure of Mr. Cramahé, and the arrival of Captain Hamilton, no Courts of Appeal were held at all, except in the fingle case above mentioned of Mr. Rybot's action against Mr. Du Calvet, and for the purpose of granting the abovementioned Mr. Davison, (the partner of Mr. Lees, and agent of Mr. Rybot,) a writ of execution to authorize him to raise the said fum of 1061/2 3s. and 21d. Sterling, by the seizure and sale of Mr. Du Calvet's goods and lands: though at the same time there were many other appeals lodged in the Court, which were waiting for a decision.

The writ of execution accordingly issued to Mr. Gray, the Sheriff of the district of Montreal, in which Mr. Du Calvet's goods and lands lay; and it was signed by General Haldimand, as President of the Court. But, as the ordinances of the province direct, that no lands shall be sold by writs of execution for the payment of debts till after the expiration of sour months from the time of their being put up to sale by a publick advertisement, Mr. Du Calvet had time to apply to his friends to assist him to raise the money and pay it to Mr. B b 2

Davison before such sale of his lands could take effect. And here his good friend Mr. L'Evesque came again to his affistance, and, with the help of 500l. Hallisax currency, or 450l. sterling, which Mr. Du Chesnay, the Seignior of Beauport near Quebeck, freely offered to lend Mr. Du Calvet on this occasion, and which Mr. Du Calvet accepted, paid Mr. Davison the whole sum of 1061l. 3s. and 2½d. that was awarded to him.

This Mr. Du Chesnay is one of the most respectable gentlemen in the province of Quebeck, both in point of fortune and character, being possessed, not only of the valuable seigniory of Beauport, at the distance of four miles from Quebeck, but of other confiderable landed property in different parts of the province, and likewise of a considerable personal estate. But he had no acquaintance at that time with Mr. Du Calvet. His offer, therefore, of affifting him on this occasion was the mere effect of his compassion for his fituation, and his indignation at the cruel and unmerited treatment he had met with. He faw that his liberty had been long ago taken from him without any known, or probable, cause, and that his health had been greatly impaired by the length and unnecessary hardship of his imprisonment; and he now perceived that his enemies were likely to bring about the ruin of his fortune also, by causing his effects and lands

lands to be fold by Auction, by virtue of a writ of execution, at a time when it was not likely they would go for half their value. He offered, therefore, to affift in protecting his fortune against his enemies, though he could not afford any protection to his person against the unjust imprisonment he was fuffering under the violence of an affumed military authority that was warranted neither by the laws of England nor those of the province. His offer was made in a letter to Mr. Du Calvet, dated on the 8th of February, 1782, about a month after the writ of execution had been awarded against him, which was as follows.

A Monsieur Du Calvet, Ecuyer, à Québec.

A Beauport, ce 8 Fevrier, 1782.

Monfieur,

1.

d

d

۲.

٢,

of le

ce

r, as is

d

W

m

y

1-

is

of

d ds Monsieur Panet, Juge, m'a dit que les perfonnes qui avoient fait saisir vos biens, profitant de vos malheurs, vous traitoient avec beaucoup de dureté; — Que Monsieur L'Evesque leur avoit proposé six cents tivres comptant, s'ils vouloient vous attendre pour le reste à ce printemps: ce qu'ils n'avoient pas voulu accepter qu' à des termes très extra-ordinaires.

Monsieur, quoique je n'ai pas l'honneur de vous connoître particuliérement, vôtre naissance et vôtre situation me suffisent pour désirer de vous rendre service. Je vous offre en conséquence, pour le temps que vous voudrez, les cinq cents livres qui vous manquent, et plus, s'il vous le faut, avec le seul intérêt; me flattant que vous ne me refuserez pas les suretés convenables: vôtre délicatesse m'est aussi trop connue pour n'être pas assuré que vous me les donnerez.

Si cela peut vous faciliter, je vous prie de m'en donner avis; étant déterminé d'arrêter ma spéculation de bled pour vous être utile: ce que je vous prie de mettre à Pépreuve.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, avec autant de confidération que d'estime,

Monfieur,

Vôtre très bumble,

et très obéissant serviteur,

Juchereau Du Chefnay.

By this generous offer of Mr. Du Chefnay, and the friendly affiftance of Mr. L'Evesque, Mr. Du Calvet discharged the remaining fum of 1061l. 3s. 21d. that was due to Mr. Rybot, according to the agreement of the 6th of December, 1779, and avoided the necessity of having his lands in the district of Montreal seized and sold by public auction, and for a small part of their value, by virtue of the faid writ of execution. But he has not, to this hour, had the remainder of his old bills of exchange and promiffory notes to Mr. Rybot, (which amounted to about 24411. sterling) delivered up to him, as Mr. Lees had pro-mifed him he should have in the course of a few days after figning that agreement.

And, though the injury his fortune had received by the proceedings of the courts of justice in the province, (that is, of the Court of Common-Pleas at Montreal, and the Court of Appeals, or Council of the province,) which have been above related, was not quite so great as it would have been if the friendship of Mr. L'Evesque, and the generosity of Mr. Du Cheinay had not intervened to prevent the sale of his landed property by means of the said writ of execution, it yet has been greater than will readily be conceived. For at the time of his being arrested by Captain Laws in September.

ber, 1780, he had goods and merchandizes in his warehouses at Montreal to the value of more than 6400l. sterling, according to the prices they might then have been sold for; namely,

1st. 1200 minots, or French bushels, of falt, which were at that time worth 12s. and 6d. Halifax currency, per minot, which makes the sum of 75ol. Halifax currency, or 675l. sterling.

2^{dly}. 1628 minots, or French bushels, of flour, which at that time might have been fold for half a guinea per minot, making the sum of 814 guineas, or 8541. 14s. sterling.

And 3^{dly}. Other goods and merchandizes also at that time in his warehouses at Montreal, of the value of 5525l. Halifax currency, or 4972l 10s. sterling; which, added to the two former sums of 675l. and 854l. 14s. sterling, makes the sum of 6402l. 4s. sterling.

These goods were, upon his being arrested and imprisoned in September, 1780, in the manner above-related, partly stolen and plundered, for want of his presence to take care of them; (none of his friends daring at that time to exert themselves even in the defence

300

defense of his property, for fear of becoming obnoxious to the resentment of the Government, and being imprisoned themselves in the same manner as he had been, upon some suspicion, or pretence of a suspicion, of favouring the revolted Americans. So great was the terrour that was then spread throughout the province by the arbitrary and violent proceedings of the Governour; as will appear presently from some letters, or extracts of letters, written at this time by men of the most respectable character in the province.

And the other part of these goods and merchandizes, which were not fo plundered, funk afterwards very much in their value by the importation of great quantities of the like goods into the province, and other fuch casual events, and were sold from time to time, by publick auction, by his friend Mr. Du Mas Saint Martin, of Montreal, and Mr. L'Evesque above-mentioned, by Mr. Du Calvet's direction, for his use during his imprisonment, and to enable him to make the first payment above-mentioned of 10611. 3s. 21d. sterling, to Mr. Lees in October, 1780, and to pay Mr. L'Evesque fome part of what he had advanced for Mr. Du Calvet towards paying the fecond fum of 10611. 3s. 21d. sterling, which was paid to Mr. Davison, (the partner of Mr. Lees,)

in the spring of the year 1782. And the whole sum arising from the sale of all these goods (after the aforesaid plunder of a part of them) amounted to only 2000l. Halifax currency, or 1800l. sterling; though, (as has been already observed) the value of them in September, 1780, (before any part of them had been stolen) was above 6400l. sterling. So that Mr. Du Calvet's imprisonment occasioned him to lose upon these goods no less a sum than 3600l. sterling.

It has been observed that, when Mr. Du Calvet was arrested by Captain Laws in September, 1780, his warehouses were plundered of a considerable part of the merchandizes then contained. This was in part owing to a sudden and violent illness with which Mrs. La Prise, his house-keeper, (who had the care of them,) was seized a few days after the said arrest, and which continued several months.

During this time his servants were under no controul, and did what they pleased in the house, and were encouraged by the servants of other perions in the town of Montreal to be indifferent about the preservation of their master's property, because, as those servants assured them, and as was strongly reported at that time by Mr. Du Calvet's enemies at Montreal, there was no probability bility that Mr. Du Calvet would ever be permitted to be out of prison again and to take possession of his house.

The damage which Mr. Du Calvet's house and goods visibly suffered in the course of the two or three first months of his imprisonment, excited the indignation and compassion of many of the inhabitants of Montreal; and some of them, who had occasion to go to Quebeck about that time, mentioned the matter, with proper expressions of surprize and sorrow, to their friends at Quebeck, and more particularly to Mr. Du Calvet's good friend above-mentioned, Mr. L'Evesque, of Quebeck.

Mr. L'Evesque, upon this news, immediately wrote to Mr. Du Mas Saint Martin, of Montreal, (Mr. Du Calvet's best friend there, and who was god-father to his only child) to desire him to interpose for the preservation of Mr. Du Calvet's house and preserty in the best manner he could, and as speedily as possible.

Mr. Du Mas had hitherto been afraid to take the least step in this business, and had never once set his foot in Mr. Du Calvet's house since his imprisonment, nor even ventured to pay a visit to his friend Mr. Jourdain of Montreal, who lived near Mr.

Cc 2

Du Calvet in that town, for fear of being represented in a bad light to the Governour by the mischief-making spies and informers that abounded in the province, and of being treated himself in the same manner as Mr. Du Calvet. And, when he received this letter from Mr. L'Evesque exhorting him to undertake this friendly office of superintending Mr. Du Calvet's property, he did not dare to engage in it without first obtaining General Haldimand's express permission so to do. He therefore immediately wrote the two following letters, the one to Mr. L'Evesque, and the other to General Haldimand, which he inclosed in the former and left unsealed for Mr. L'Evesque's perusal and opinion; defiring Mr. L'Evesque, in case he approved of the letter, and not otherwise, to seal it, and direct it, and prefent it to General Haldimand. The Letter to Mr. L'Evesque was as follows:

A Monsieur L'Evesque à Québec.

Montréal, le 27 Décembre, 1780.

Monfieur,

Monsieur Du Calvet doit être toûjours perfuadé que je suis son ami. S'il en a douté, et et s'il en doute encore, il ne me rend certainement pas justice. Les circonstances du temps n'ont rien diminué de mon amitié pour lui : elles n'ont fait seulement que nous éloigner, sans nous désunir.

J'ai pensé plus d'une fois à sa triste situation; et je vous dirai que j'ai mis plus d'une fois la main à la plume pour faire une application à son Excellence, et lui exposer le mauvais état cù je crois que les affaires de nôtre ami sont depuis sa détention. Mais j'ai toujours craint qu' une pareille démarche, quoique très juste dans son principe, n'attachât sur moi les yeux des délateurs et de ceux qui trouvent du crime même dans les meilleures actions. Nous n'aimons point qu'on nous épie, et encore moins à y donner le moindre sujet.

La manière avec laquelle vous me parlez, m' enhardit au point que j'ai fait une mauvaise lettre pour son Excellence. Je l'appelle mauvaise par sa diction: car d'ailleurs je crois le motif très louable. Vous en serez le porteur, si vous l'approuvez. La manière dont elle sera reçue, lévera touts les obstaoles, cu les laissera subsister. S'ils sont levés, pour lors vous me verrez rendre réellement à Monsieur Du Calvet touts les services qu'il doit attendre de mon inclination à l'obliger. Je connois le terrain: il faut l'applanir avant que j'agisse. Si j'avois le plaisir d'être avec vous

vous un moment, je crois que je vous ferai convenir que ma démarche est tout-à-fait à sa place. Argus avoit cent yeux, et nos ennemis ont mille.

Adieu, jusqu'à vôtre réponse, que j'attendrai avec impatience, et suis, &c.

Du Mas Saint Martin.

P.S. Faites, je vous prie, mes sincéres compliments à nôtre ami. Si vous jugez à propos de remettre, ou faire remettre, ma lettre à son Excellence, vous aurez la complaisance d'y faire mettre l'adresse, &c.

The letter to General Haldimand, which was inclosed in the foregoing letter to Mr. Du Mas Saint Martin, was as follows.

A son Excellence, le Général Haldimand, Gouverneur en Chef de la province de Québec, &c.

Du 7 Décembre, 1780.

Monfieur,

Un de mes amis, homme d'une probité reconnue, m'engage à prendre connoissance des affaires affaires de Monsieur Du Calvet, conjointement avec lui. Tout ce qui regarde les malbeureux affecte l'humanité. J'ai une raison bien légitime pour empêcher, autant qu'il peut dépendre de moi, la degradation et dépérissement des biens de ce Monsieur. En tenant son sils sur les sonts de baptéme, je contractai l'obligation de lui servir de Pére, si jamais il en étoit privé. Et, malgré cette solemnelle obligation, je n'ai rien fait pour lui; et je me déclare ouvertement, que je ne ferai rien sans l'approbation de vôtre Excellence. Si elle juge à propos de m'honorer d'une réponse, elle doit être persuadée que je ne ferai que ce qu' elle me prescrira.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, &c.

Du Mas Saint Martin.

This letter was delivered to General Haldimand by Mr. L'Evesque: and it produced a good effect. For, though the General did not condescend to answer it, he gave directions to Mr Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, to tell Mr. L'Evesque that he might inform Mr. Du Mas Saint Martin, "that the Governour consented to his undertaking the care of Mr. Du Calvet's property at Montreal." And Mr. Cramahé did, accordingly, give Mr. L'Evesque this

this intimation by writing to him the following letter.

A Monsieur L'Evesque, à la Basse Ville.

> A Québec, le 11 Décembre, 1780, une beure après midi.

Monfieur,

Monsieur le Général m'a fait écrire dans le moment par le Capitaine Mathews, son Secrétaire, qu'il n'avoit point d'objection, mais plûtôt soubaitoit, que Monsieur Du Mas Saint Martin se chargeât des affaires de Monsieur Du Calvet, et a désiré que je vous le sisse sçavoir; dont je m'acquitte par la présente.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, avec beaucoup d'estime et de considération,

Monfieur,

Vôtre très bumble,

et très obéissant Serviteur,

H. T. Cramabé.

After the permission so given by General Haldimand, Mr. Du Mas Saint Martin went to Mr. Du Calvet's house at Montreal, to examine the state of it, in the beginning of January, 1781; and he found every thing in great disorder and confusion, and great part of the furniture of it missing, and Mr. Du Calvet's only child, a boy of about six years old, in a most ragged condition, without shoes or linnen, and in a weak state of health, arising from the hardships he had undergone by being deprived of the accommodations and conveniences which he had been used to while his father had been in the house.

o,

ns

is

nt

ur se

me

Mr. Du Mas ordered the child to be properly clothed and fed under the direction of Mrs. La Prise, Mr. Du Calvet's house-keeper, and a few months after took him away from the house, and put him under the care of Madame Du Mouchel, of Montreal, a worthy and charitable lady of Mr. Du Calvet's acquaintance; and the child continued with her, and was properly attended to, during the whole remainder of Mr. Du Calvet's imprisonment, or till the 2d of May, 1783.

And, to prevent further depredations on the furniture, and goods of every kind, contained in the house, Mr. Du Mas, some months afterwards, that is, about March, 1781, difmissed all the servants, and had the house shut up and fastened in the strongest manner possible. But this care was not sufficient to protect it from surther injuries: for it was more than once broke open in the night, notwithstanding the strength of it's fastenings, (the doors and outside shutters being of iron) and robbed of some of the goods contained in it. And no prosecution or discovery was ever made, or attempted to be made, by the magistrates, of the persons who had been guilty of these robberies.

When Mr. Du Calvet returned to his house in May, 1783, he found that, out of ten beds that he had left in it compleatly furnished, when he had been last there, in September, 1780, there was hardly bedding enough left to fit up a bed for himself to lie in, and not a fingle sheet fit for use, nor a fingle napkin, or handkerchief, or towell, or shirt, (out of more than thirty dozen he had left there) or pair of stockings fit to wear, or tea-cup, or coffee-cup, fit to use. In short, he had, when he left the house in September, 1780, a stock of houshold-furniture of every kind, linnen, and cloaths, that was worth at least 1 500%. Halifax currency, or 1350l. sterling; and, when he returned to it in May, 1783, he found this flock so far reduced as to be worth only 150%. Halifax currency, or 1351. sterling: so that his loss in this article of houshold furniture, linnen, and cloaths, (which is quite distinct from the former loss in the goods and merchandizes intended for sale, which have been above mentioned,) amounts to about 12151. sterling. Of these losses, though not of the precise amount of them, the following certificate (which Mr. Du Calvet procured from several of his neighbours at Montreal) will afford an ample proof.

Nous, sous-signés, déclarons par ces présentes à touts ceux qu'il appartiendra, qu'avant la détention, ou emprisonnement, de Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer, négotiant à Montréal, province de Québec, sa maison étoit très bien garnie en meubles, bardes à son usage et à sa famille, linge, lits garnis, batterie de cuisine, et de tout ce qui est généralement nécessaire dans une ménage. Ce qui, estimé à une juste valeur, sormeroit une somme considérable.

f

y

n

g

O.

r

1,

ne

e.

in

r-

IS,

1-

he

ol.

Qu' aussitôt sa détention, plus des trois quarts de ces mêmes effets ont disparu, sans pouvoir en avoir aucune connoissance. Ce qui est une augmentation aux pertes immenses que sa ditte détention lui a occasionées.

[212]

A Montréal, le 4 Juillet, 1783.

Signé,

Du Mas Saint Martin,
Cavilhe,
J. Walker,
Gamelin,
Larthigue,
Loüis Boullay,
Samuel Roup,
Jacques Viger,
Joseph Papineau,
Loüis Viger.

While the furniture, and other valuable contents, of Mr. Du Calvet's house were thus plundered and wasted during his imprisonment, and in consequence of it, his house itself, (which was a very valuable one, that he had himself built at the expence of not less than 4500l. sterling) was every day losing of its value, partly from the injury it received by the attempts that were made upon it, and partly from the want of the necessary repairs which it would have received at the proper times if Mr. Du Calvet had been living in The damages arising to Mr. Du Calvet from these causes have been estimated by skilful workmen (whom Mr. Du Calvet employed to examine and furvey the house in July, 1783, after his enlargement from prison) at the fum of 10905 French livres, or about 500%.

fool. sterling The certificate they have given him upon this subject is as follows.

L'an mille, sept cents, quatre-vingts, trois, le quatorze Juillet, avant midi; à la réquisition de Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer.

Nous, sous-signés, Antoine Janson, La Palme, et Jean Baptiste Cerate, Entre-preneurs de Maçonne;

Pierre Rosa et Amable Perrot, Maîtres Charpentiers;

Raimond Fabre et Pierre Marin, Maîtres Menuisiers;

Touts de la ville et faux-bourgs de Montréal, y demeurant;

Certisions à touts qu'il appartiendra, pour être transportés au domicile de Monsieur Du Calvet, sis en cette ville, près la chapelle Nôtre Dame de bon Secours, pour y connoître des dégats, dérangements, dommages, ou, plûtôt, ruine, faits en touts ses bâtiments durant le long espace de temps que le dit Sieur Du Calvet a été détenu prisonnier d'état à Québec.

Après un mûr examen, la visite exacte de touts les départements de chaque bâtiment, du fond au comble:

Nous disons, au mieux de nôtre connoissance, et suivant, chacun, nos lumieres:

Premiérement, Que le dégat fait à la maçonne, faute de réparation en faison convenable, doit être estimé à la somme de quatre mille, cinq cents, livres, ou shelins anciens, estimation du cours d'à présent,

Livres

Secondement, Pour ce qui est des charpentes, platsonds, soliveaux, et couvertures en bardeaux; le tout actuellement écroulé: la fourniture des cloux comprise: nous estimons ce dommage à quatre mille, six cents livres, ou shelins,

4600

Troisiémement, enfin, pour ce qui concerne la menuiserie, les couvertures jaites en planches et madriers embouffetés, les planchers, et autres réparations de menuiserie: Nous en évaluons le dommage à la somme de dix-buit cents, cinq livres, ou shelins,

1805

Dommage général

10905

Ce que nous, sous-signés, certisions, en nos ames et consciences, véritable.

En foi de quoi nous avons donné ces préfentes pour servir et valoir ce que de raison; et les avons signées à Montréal les jour et an susdits, à l'exception du dit Amable Perrot et du dit Pierre Rosa, qui ont fait leurs marques ordinaires, déclarant ne sçavoir signer, réquisition et lecture faite.

Antoine Janson,

La Palme,

Baptiste Cerate,

Sa
Pierre + Rosa,

Marque.

Sa

Amable + Perrot,

Marque.

Raimond Fabre,

Pierre Marin.

But, to return from these damages, arising to Mr. Du Calvet's property from his long imprisonment, to the imprisonment itself, Mr. Du Calvet, sinding that all his applications to General Haldimand for relief from his unhappy situation, by either bringing him to a trial; or permitting him to find sureties for his good behaviour, with bonds of his own to any amount; or by taking all his goods and

and merchandizes, and even his landed estates, into the possession of the crown, as a fecurity for his good behaviour, allowing him only a reasonable part of the yearly produce of them for his maintenance; or by permitting him to go England, where it would be out of his power to affift the revolted Americans in any attempt against the province of Quebeck, if he had been inclined to do fo: or even by fending him to England, as a prisoner, if his Excellency should so think fit; -I fay, finding all these proposals rejected, and that there was no appearance of his being released from his imprisonment by the justice, or humanity, of General Haldimand, Mr. Du Calvet resolved to apply for redress to his Majesty's Ministers of State in England, by whom (from all that he had hear'd of the great regard paid to the preservation of personal liberty in England both by the laws and the practice in pursuance of them,) he thought it was almost impossible that his complaints should not be attended to.

For this purpose he dispatched Mr. Lewis Justome, a young man of Montreal, (whose sister he had married,) to England in the month of October, 1781, who arrived there in the December following, after being ship-wrecked on the coast, and escaping with disficulty to land with only sour other persons, out of about sifty, that were on board the vessel.

veffel when it was loft. Mr. Jussome went immediately to London, and waited on Lord George Germaine the Secretary of State for America, (now Lord Viscount Sackville) to acquaint him with the treatment which Mr. Du Calvet had received from General Haldimand, and the endeavours that had been used by himself and his friends to obtain his liberty; to wit, by defiring that he might have a trial for any crime that they supposed he might have been guilty of; or, in case that was not judged convenient, by offering to become bound to his Majesty in any sum of money for his good and peaceable behaviour, or by furrendering up into the hands of Government his whole property, real as well as personal, to answer for his conduct during the remainder of the war, if that should be judged necessary; or by any other expedient that Governour Haldimand should think fit, that might be the means of procuring him his liberty, and thereby of preferving his life, and enabling him to recover, in some degree, his broken state of health.

Lord George Germaine, when he heard the story, expressed his surprize and indignation at it in the strongest manner, and said that he would immediately write to General Haldimand upon the subject, and send him an order either to set Mr. Du Calvet at liberty, or bring him to his trial, as the law directs, and that he would likewise procure an order E e from

from his Majesty to Mr. Livius, the Chief Justice of the province of Quebeck, (who was then, and is still, in England,) to set out for Quebeck without further delay in the sleet that was to sail for that province in the following spring, 1782.

A few months after this Lord George Germaine quitted his office of Secretary of State for America, and was fucceeded in it by Mr. Wellbore Ellis, who gave Mr. Justome the very same assurances that had been given him by Lord George Germaine, and told him that Mr. Livius, the Chief Justice of the province, had actually received his Majesty's orders to return to the province immediately, and that he would receive particular directions to inquire into the affair of Mr. Du Calvet, and determine it according to law. And Mr. Justome was affured on the very fame day by Mr. Livius himself, that he was then preparing himself to return to Quebeck by the fleet that was foon to fail for that province.

Upon these assurances Mr. Jussome hoped, that his voyage to England on Mr. Du Calvet's account would answer the end for which he had undertaken it, and that Mr. Du Calvet would be set at liberty in the space of a few months, or in the beginning of the summer 1782. And in this hope he returned immediately

to Quebeck, where he arrived the last day of May, 1782.

o

t

e

of

it

r.

d

e,

ef

d

ce

-1

of

g

ne

ne

2-

10

d,

3

nd

ld

s, 2.

ly

When Mr. Justome had quitted the province in the preceeding month of October, 1781, to go to England, he had done it openly and regularly, with a licence, or pass-port, duly obtained at the office of the Secretary of the province, in confequence of having procured two persons, in the province, to become his fureties, or bail, to answer any debts that he might owe in the province, according to the ordinances of the province made in that And this licence, or pass-port, had been, or, at least, ought to have been, registered in the records of the Secretary's office. There was not therefore any room for cenfure on his faid departure from the province. it had given great disgust to General Haldimand, who did not care that any account of his proceedings in the province should find its way to England. Of this difgust he gave a proof in a conversation he had with Mr. L'Evesque, (the member of the Legislative Council,) on the evening of the 23d of January, 1782, in a publick company at his own house, the Castle of Saint Lewis at Quebeck, in which conversation Mr. L'Evesque had made fome application to him in favour of Mr. Du Calvet.

E e 2

1

The

The General expressed himself with great bitterness in speaking of Mr. Du Calvet with respect to his law-suit above mentioned with Mr. Rybot, and the writ of execution then just issued against his goods and lands; and then added these words; "And he has sent "his brother-in-law to England. What is "he to do there? His going there is an of- fence for which he deserved to be arrested and put in prison: and I could, if I had pleased, have had him arrested;" seeming, by those latter words, to be forry that he had not done so.

Mr. L' Evesque replied, "That, no doubt, " his Excellency might, if he had so pleased, " have had Mr. Jussome arrested; -That " nothing would have been easier; and that " he was perfuaded that Mr. Juffome would, of his own accord, have furrendered him-" feif, and gone into any prison his Excel-" lency should have appointed for him, upon " the least intimation of his Excellency's " pleasure to that effect: but that it was also to be observed that (as his Excellency " had not thought fit to ftop him,) he had " quitted the province in the most publick " and regular manner, with a licence or pass-" port, from the office of the Secretary of " the province, after giving the fecurities re-" quired by the ordinance made on that fub-" ject; and that Mr. Du Calvet had fent over " by by him the papers and documents relating to his law-fuit with Messieurs Watson and

"Rashleigh, which was carried by appeal

" before the King in Council."

But General Haldimand was not fatisfied with this account of the purpose of Mr. Juffome's voyage to England, but fupposed, and with reason, that one great object of it must be to lay before the King's Ministers of State in England the treatment Mr. Du Calvet had received. And this difgust and resentment against Justome for undertaking this voyage, continued till Justome's return into the province in the latter end of May, 1782. though it is never customary, when a person who has quitted the province with a pass-port, returns into it, to require him to produce the pass-port by the authority of which he had gone out of it, (the whole object of the law which makes a pass-port necessary to a departure from the province, being then fulfilled, which is only to cause him to be amenable to the laws of the province by himself, or his fureties, fo far as to be liable to pay all the debts he may owe to other inhabitants of it,) yet, when Mr. Jussome returned into the province on the last day of May, 1782, after his voyage to England above-mentioned, and went on the 3d of June to the Castle of Saint Lewis, the Governour's place of refidence, to pay his respects to General Haldimand, and receive

n 's

ıs

y

d

5-

of

eb-

er by

receive any commands he might have for Montreal, the General refused to see him. but fent out Monsieur Genevay (a Swiss gentleman, that is one of his Secretaries,) to him, with orders to require him to produce the pass-port, by the authority of which he had gone out of the province. Mr. Juffome (though he did not expect to be asked to produce his pass-port, which, as has been observed, was not usual,) yet was fortunate enough to have it about him in his letter-case, and immediately produced it to Mr. Genevay, who took it and carried it in to General Haldimand, and then came back and returned it to Mr. Jussome, and faid these words to him; "Vous êtes beureux d'avoir vôtre passe-" port;" that is, "You are very fortunate to " have been able thus to produce your pass-" port;" intimating, (as Mr. Justome understood him) that, if he had not produced his pass-port, he would that instant have been fent to prison.

It is probable that, as it was known that Mr. Jussome had been ship-wrecked on the coast of England in his passage thither from Quebeck, General Haldimand might suppose that he had lost his papers on that melancholy occasion, and his pass-port among the rest. And in truth that accident had happened for a time; the port-manteau, in which his papers were, having fallen into the sea. But

0710701

it was afterwards drawn up by a fisherman in his net from the bottom of the sea in shallow water near the shore, beyond his hopes or expectations. And to this very lucky circumstance he owed his escape from being imprisoned, upon the occasion above-mentioned on the 3d of June, 1782.

In the following month of July, 1782, Mr. Justome presented the following petition to General Haldimand in behalf of his unhappy relation Mr. Du Calvet, desiring for him, what had so often been desired before, to wit, "that he should be either brought to a trial, or set at liberty, at least upon bail, or permitted to go to England," and mentioned the assurances of this kind he had received from his Majesty's ministers in England.

Province de Québec.

Réquête de Louis Jussome à son Excellence le Général Frédéric Haldimand, Gouverneur en Chef de cette province, &c. &c.

Supplie bumblement Louis Jussome,

Qu'il plaise à vôtre Excellence permettre à lui, suppliant, de mettre sous ses yeux la situation ation critique de Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer, un des notables citoyens de cette province.

Lors de sa détention occasionnée par la jalousie de ses ennemis, et non par des causes aux quelles le dit Sieur Du Calvet auroit donné lieu, le prisonnier sit les démarches qu'il crut nécessaires pour obtenir de vôtre Excellence son élargissement sous cautionnement, en lui donnant communication de la cause pour laquelle il étoit constitué et détenu prisonnier.

Toutes ces démarches étant infructueuses, le prisonnier se décida à faire partir lui, représentant, pour Londres, pour obtenir un jugement en cette province, ou un élargissement sous cautionnement.

La représentant, à son arrivée à Londres, obtint une audience de my Lord Georges Germaine; qui, sur le détail que sit le représentant de la cause de son voyage, marqua une très grande surprise du déni de justice. Sa Seigneurie dit alors qu'il écriroit à vôtre Excellence à ce sujet, et que ordre seroit immédiatement donné à l'honorable Juge Livius pour partir dans la slotte pour cette province.

Monsieur Ellis remplaça sa seigneurie en qualité de Secrétaire d'Etat. Le représentant eut plusieurs entretions avec son honneur; qui, après s'être informé de toutes les circonstances de the Pemprisonnement du Sieur Du Calvet, sit la même réponse qu' avoit sait sa Seigneurie. Le 16 Mars son konneur ré-itéra à lui, re-présentant, que le Juge Livius étoit ordonné de partir avec la flotte, et qu'il seroit muni d'ordre positif pour connoître de la détention du Sieur Du Calvet. Le même jour lui, représentant, eut l'honneur de voir Monsieur Livius, qui lui dit positivement qu'il se préparoit à partir par la flotte.

Le Représentant, sur d'assurances aussi peu équivoques, n' hésita pas de se rendre en cette province, se stattant d'avoir rempli l'objet de sa mission au désir de son constituant.

Le changement de ministère paroit avoir altéré les dispositions antérieures, puisque le Juge Livius n'est point en cette province, et qu'il est clair qu'il n'y viendra pas; puisqu' en outre il ne paroit pas que vôtre Excellence ait reçu aucun avis au sujet du Sieur Du Calvet.

Il ne paroit pas non-plus que les actuels Secrétaires d'Etat soient informés de la détention du dit Sieur Du Calvet. Il n'est pas douteux qu'ils ne pouvoient point deviner ce qui ne leur a pas été représenté. Car il est bien assuré que my Lord Shelburne (de qui le dit Sieur Du Calvet a l'honneur d'être connu) si sa seigneurie avoit sçu le triste état où il étoit détenu prisonnier, auroit certainement écrit à son Excellence F s à son sujet, ou il auroit fait partir le dit Juge Livius. Car la justice et l'humanité de sa Seigneurie est des plus connues, ainsi que celle de l'honorable Monsieur Fox dans la classe des gens de bien et des personnes les plus respectables de l'état.

D'un si long retardement le prisonnier souffre en sa personne par le dérangement total de sa santé, occasionné par la perte de sa liberté et le chagrin de sçavoir sa famille abandonnée; et dans sa fortune, ses biens étant en ruines par son absence: Objets, que le Représentant supplie son Excellence de prendre en considération. La perte de la liberté intéresse l'humanité entière; celle des biens l'équité.

D'après le détail cy-dessus le Représentant conclud, tant en son nom qu'au nom de Pierre Du Calvet, à ce qu'il plaise à vôtre Excellence ordonner, Que, pourque le prisonnier susdit puisse parvenir à se justifier, la cause de sa détention lui soit communiquée par la remise de copie du warrant de committement; — Qu'en conséquence un jour sera fixé, au quel les chefs de l'accusation et les accusateurs (si aucuns y a,) seront produits pardevant les bonorables Commissaires saisant les sonstions du Juge en Chef en son absence, pour le procés être instruit en consormité des Lois Anglicanes,

Dans le cas qu'il ne plût pas à vôtre Excellence accorder à lui, représentant tant en son nom qu'au nom du dit Sieur Pierre Du Calvet, les conclusions cy-dessus; le représentant, tant en son nom qu'au nom du dit Sieur Pierre Du Calvet, conclud, à ce qu'il plaise à vôtre Excellence ordonner l'élargissement du dit Sieur Du Calvet sous tel cautionnement que son Excellence trouvera convenable pour le bien du service de sa Majesté.

Et aussi dans le cas où il ne plairoit à vôtre Excellence accorder une ou aucune des conclusions prises cy-dessus; le Représentant, tant en son nom qu'au nom du dit Sieur Pierre Du Calvet, conclud, à ce qu'il plaise à vôtre Excellence accorder au dit Sieur Du Calvet sous un cautionnement quelconque, la liberté de partir pour l'Angleterre dans tel bâtiment qu'il plaira à vôtre Excellence, et même en qualité de prisonnier, si vôtre Excellence le juge à propos.

Le Représentant espère, qu'il plaira à vôtre Excellence considérer ses très humbles representations sous un point de vue favorable. Un allié, cher par son alliance, par ses moeurs, devient encore plus intéressant, quand il est en proye à la malice de ses ennemis. Un étranger regarde d'un oeil humide une aussi triste situation; — un citoyen à deux doigts de sa perte; — une fortune brillante, dont à peine

peine on apperçoit à présent quelques débris;

— une famille errante. Le Représentant ne
peut donc souffrir ce spectacle d'un oeil sec,
ni rester dans l'inaction. Il espére qu'il plaira
à vôtre Excellence, et supplie qu'il lui plaise
accorder à lui, representant, une des conclusions prises dans sa très bumble représentation.

De vôtre Excellence

Le très bumble,

et très obéissant serviteur,

Signé, Louis Jussamme.

A Quebee, le 27 Juillet, 1782.

To this petition General Haldimand returned no answer, though Mr. Jussome waited upon him several times to know his Excellency's pleasure concerning it, and was as often told by his Secretaries (for he was not admitted to the General,) that no answer would be given to it. Yet Captain Hamilton, the new Lieutenant-Governour, and Major-General Clark, as well as Mr. Alsop (one of the members of the Legislative Council of the province,) and many other persons of note in

in the province, to whom Mr. Justome shewed an exact copy of the said petition, after he had presented it to the Governour, all told him they thought it a most reasonable petition, and that it was hardly possible for General Haldimand to refuse to adopt one of the three proposals made in it, of bringing Mr. Du Calvet to a trial, or fetting him at liberty upon bail, or fending him a prisoner to Eng-So that this Swifs General (whom his Majesty had appointed to the very important civil employment of * Governour of the province of Quebeck,) by rejecting these propofals, and continuing to keep Mr. Du Calvet in prison in the province, carried his ideas of military authority, and Government by will and pleasure, instead of law, beyond even those other gentlemen of the same profession, who were born subjects of the British Crown.

When Mr. Du Calvet saw that this very reasonable petition made no impression on General Haldimand, and yet was generally approved by every other person who had seen it, he resolved once more to have recourse to his Majesty's ministers of state in England, and, for that purpose, to send his brother-in-law, Mr. Jussome, again to England.

S

r

of of

te

n

Mr.

^{*} Quære, Whether the appointment of a foreigner to this important civil office is not contrary to the following clause

Mr. Justome accordingly prepared to return thither without delay: but General Haldimand,

clause of the samous Act of Settlement, 12 and 13 of Will. iii. cap. 2. by which the Crown of England was settled on the Princes. Sophia, Electres and Dutchess Dowager of Hanover, and the heirs of her body, being Protestants; to wit, "That after the said limitation sof the crown shall take effect, No person born out of the kingdoms of England, Scotland, and Ireland, or the dominions thereunto belonging, (although he be naturalized or made a denizen) except such as are born of English parents, shall be capable to be of the Privy Council, or a member of either house of Parliament, or to enjoy any office, or place of trust, either civil or military, or to have any grant of lands, tenements, or hereditaments from the crown, to himself, or to any other, or others, in trust for him."

The Stat. 29 Geo ii. cap. 5. for enabling the King to raise a regiment confissing of sour battalions of one thousand men each, to serve in America, (which regiment was accordingly raised, and called The Royal American Regiment) impowers his Majesty to give commissions to so reign protestants, to be officers in that regiment, or to be engineers in America, but not to be governours of provinces, or civil officers of any kind.

If it should be said, that the above clause in the Act of Settlement relates only to offices in England and Ireland, though the words of the clause are general, it may be observed, in answer to this remark, that, if that had been understood to be the case in the year 1756, when the above-mentioned statute of 29 Geo. ii. cap. 5. was passed, there would have been no occasion to pass that act of parliament to enable the king to give foreign protestants commissions to be officers in that regiment, (which was to serve only in America) and to be engineers in America.

dimand, hearing of his defign, determined to prevent it, and for that purpose ordered the Secretary of the province to refuse him a licence, or pass-port. He nevertheless, by a mistake, or the forgetfulness, of a clerk of the fecretary's office, (for which the fecretary received a reprimand from General Haldimand,) did obtain one, and fet fail for England on the 29th of August, 1782; but, in his pasfage, was taken prisoner by the French, and carried to Nantes in Britany, from whence he afterwards, in the spring of the year, 1783, (when the preliminaries of peace had been figned between France and Great-Britain, and the prisoners on both fides were released,) came over to England, at the end of the month of April, and made a new application to his Majesty's ministers of state in favour of Mr. Du Calvet, Lord North being at that time Secretary of State for the home-department, to which the affairs of America belonged.

But in the mean time a gleam of hope of recovering his liberty more speedily induced Mr. Du Calvet to make an attempt for that purpose of a different kind from any he had hitherto relied on, by applying himself to the Court of King's Bench in the province for legal relief by virtue of the English writ of Habeas Corpus, It will here be natural to ask, why he did not take this method of attempting to recover his liberty in the beginning of his imprisonment, instead of waiting two years before he had recourse to it; or why, if it was likely to prove ineffectual at the former period, he should hope that it would prove successful at the latter. These questions it will be necessary to answer; and the answers to them are as follows.

In the beginning of Mr. Du Calvet's imprisonment many other persons in the province besides himself, (he believes not less than fifteen) were imprisoned in the same manner by the Governour by arbitrary, or military, power. One of these was Mr. Charles Hay, of Quebeck, a person in trade. He had been arrested about half a year before Mr. Du Calvet, that is, in the spring of the year, 1780, and confined in the military priion at Quebeck, where Mr. Du Calvet was afterwards confined from November the 14th, 1780, to December the 13th, of the same year. And the occasion of his confinement was faid to be some suspicion, or pretended fuspicion, of corresponding with the revolted Americans.

This Mr. Hay applied in November, 1780, to the Court of King's Bench in the province, then held before Mr. Adam Mabane, the Judge

Judge of the Court of Common-Pleas, at Quebeck, above-mentioned, Mr. Thomas Dunn, a member of the Legislative Council, and Mr. Jenkins Williams, a lawyer, and register of the council of the province, who were jointly appointed Commissioners for exercising the office of Chief Justice of the province in the absence of Mr. Livius. But the Court would hardly listen to the application, and told Mr. Hay's lawyer, that the English law of Habeas Corpus was not in force in that province, and that the court could not grant any relief to persons imprisoned by order of the Governour.

This refusal of the Court of King's Bench to protect the subjects of the crown against arbitrary imprisonment, together with the repeated declarations of General Haldimand. himself, and of the persons most in his company and confidence, "that he would not per-" mit any of his prisoners to be brought to their " trials, or fet at liberty, by the orders of the "Courts of Justice, notwithstanding the laws " of England might fo direct," discouraged Mr. Du Calvet and his friends from applying to the Court of King's Bench for his Habeas Corpus during the greater part of his impriforment, and drove him to the other methods of feeking relief, which have been above mentioned.

But

But at last, in November, 1782, a converfation of General Haldimand with a gentleman of distinction in the province, was reported to him, which, both in his own opinion and that of his friends, and of many other gentlemen in the province, afforded a reasonable ground to hope that the General would no longer impede, or be displeased with, any application which Mr. Dn Calvet might make to the Court of King's Bench for relief, and that the Judges of that Court, knowing this change of inclination in the Governour, would not now declare that the Habeas Corpus was not in force in Canada, though they had done so two years before in the case of Mr. Charles Hay.

This conversation had happened at the Governour's house, at Saint Lewis's Caffle, on the 19th of November, 1782, in confequence of a letter which Mr. Du Calvet had just then written to Mr. Prenties, the Provost-Martial of the army, (under whose care and fuper-intendance, Mr. Du Calvet, and all the other prisoners that were detained in prison by military authority, were placed,) to prefs him to intercede with General Haldimand to give orders, not that he should be set at liberty, but that he should be put into another and more convenient and wholefome apartment in the Recollet's Convent, than that in which he had hitherto been kept, and should be less liable

liable to be plagued and tormented by the infults of father Berré, the Commissary, or Superiour, of the said convent above-mentioned.

This letter Mr. Prenties shewed to General Haldimand on the 19th of November, 1782; and General Haldimand shewed it to Major Henry Caldwell, who happened to be at the Castle of Saint Lewis, to pay his respects to the Governour, soon after Mr. Prenties had delivered him the letter.

This Major Caldwell is an Irish gentleman of good family, who has purchased the large Seigniory of Point Levy, near Quebeck, on the opposite, or south, side of the river Saint Lawrence, which formerly belonged to General Murray; and he is likewise a member of the Legislative Council of the province. General Haldimand expressed upon this occasion an inclination that Mr. Du Calvet should be set at liberty after his long confinement, and that some decent method might be fallen upon to bring it about, without hurting his (General Haldimand's) honour.

Major Caldwell, upon hearing the General express himself in this manner, was glad to seize an opportunity, as he thought, of enabling Mr. Du Calvet to procure his liberty. For (though he had no acquaintance with G g 2 Mr.

Mr. Du Calvet,) he pitied his unhappy fituation, and thought the treatment he had met with very cruel and unjust. As foon, therefore, as he had finished his visit to General Haldimand, he went to Mr. L'Evefque, (Mr. Du Calvet's known and good friend,) and related to him what General Haldimand had faid. He told him also "that the General " had resolved to set at liberty Mr. Jautard, " the French lawyer at Montreal, (whom " he had kept in prison by military authority " ever fince the spring of the year, 1779,) " and other prisoners whom he named." And he added, "that Mr. Charles Hay had been " lately advised to make another application " to the Court of King's Bench for a Habeas " Corpus, and to be either brought to a trial, " or released by their authority, according to " law; and that he had accordingly made " fuch an application to the court, which was " then fitting; and that the court had begun " to take his case into confideration; and that " his friends were in hopes he would thereby " obtain his liberty." From all which he concluded, "that Mr. L'Evesque would do " well to go directly to Mr. Du Calvet, and " perfuade him to make the same appli-" cation to the Court of King's Bench, without loss of time, before the session of that court was over, which was then drawing " towards an end: for that he really believed 66 General Haddimand would not now hinder " the " the Judges of it, (as he had done till then,)

" from taking the cases of the persons that

" were in prison into their consideration, and

" fetting them at liberty upon bail, or other-

" wife, according to law."

This information and advice of Major Caldwell appeared to Mr. L'Evesque of so much importance to his friend, Mr. Du Calvet's fituation, that he immediately went to the Recollets' Convent, to tell him of it, and confult with him upon it. And the refult was, that they both agreed that Mr. Du Calvet should employ Mr. Russell, his lawyer at Quebeck, to apply to the Court of King's Bench, as foon as possible, in Mr. Du Calvet's behalf, for a writ of Habeas Corpus to bring him before the Judges, to be dealt with as the law directs. This being resolved on, Mr. L'Evesque went to Mr. Russell, to acquaint him with Mr. Du Calvet's desire, and to tell him that Mr. Du Calvet would be glad to fee him in his confinement, and speak with him upon the subject. Upon which Mr. Ruffell repaired to the Recollets' Convent, and, (by the leave of Mr. Prenties, the Provost-Marshall,) was admitted to Mr. Du Calvet, and took his directions upon the subject.

Mr. Ruffell confented to make the propofed application to the King's Bench, and refolved folved to exert his best abilities in doing justice to so important a cause; but not without taking some precautions for his own fafety, which here in England will be thought very strange and unnecessary, He was afraid, if he moved the court at once for a writ of Habeas Corpus to Mr. Prenties, the Provost-Marshall, to bring up the body of Mr. Du Calvet before them, together with the cause of his being detained in prison, for the court to deal with him as the law directs, (which is the course which a lawyer here in England would have taken in a like case, without the fmallest uneafiness or apprehension,) he was afraid, I say, if he had acted in that plain and downright manner, that he should not only have been immediately filenced by the court, but even expelled from the profession of a barrifter at law, or prohibited by the Governour from following that profession any more. For instances of the like treatment, of lawyers who had been obnoxious to the Governours, had been feen in the province. In order, therefore, to avoid these missortunes, and acquire a previous permission from the Judges, to do his duty in this business in behalf of Mr. Du Calvet, he first presented to the court a short petition from Mr. Du Calvet (and which was drawn up by Mr. Du Calvet himfelf,) defiring the court to permit him to bring before them the hard case of his long imprisonment, and to employ Mr. Mr. Russell, as his lawyer, to speak before them in support of it; and desiring them likewise to oblige the said Mr. Russell, before he entered upon the business, to take an oath before them that he would discharge his duty to his client, Mr. Du Calvet, on this occasion faithfully and uprightly, and to the best of his abilities.

This was a very fingular step; but it was thought necessary to Mr. Russell's safety, and it was accordingly taken. And the court complied with the requests contained in the petition, and gave Mr. Russell leave to make the proposed motion for Mr. Du Calvet, and gave orders that he should be sworn in the manner just now mentioned: which was done accordingly. And then, at last, having thus previously obtained the fanction of the court to his conduct, he, on the 21st of November, 1782, presented a memorial to them in the name of Mr. Du Calvet, praying a writ of Habeas Corpus to bring him into court, to be there dealt with according to law, and then opened the matter very fully and freely in the prefence of a very crowded audience, who differed to him with great pleasure and attention; and fet forth in a very able manner the several acts of parliament, and other great authorities of the law of England, upon which Mr. Du Calvet's claim of being either brought to his trial, or fet at liberty, at least upon giving

giving ample bail, was grounded. And this he did, (as Mr. Du Calvet has been informed) with fo much spirit, ability, and strength of argument, and at the same time related in so just and forcible a manner the several circum--flances of unnecessary feverity that had attended Mr. Du Calvet's imprisonment, and the various petitions he had presented, and offers he had made, to General Haldimand at different times, in order to obtain his liberty, that the whole audience were ftruck with compassion at his misfortunes, and with indignation at the injustice with which he had been treated, and were convinced that he was clearly intitled, according to the laws of England, to the relief which his counsel prayed for

The Judges, however, did not give him this relief, but took fix days time to confider of what they should do; and on the fixth day after, (which was the 27th of November, 1782,) Mr. Jenkins Williams pronounced, in the name of all the three Judges, their final Judgment upon the matter, which was a refusal of the writ of Habeas Corpus, and a dismission of Mr. Du Calvet's memorial that demanded it; Mr. Williams declaring plainly and publickly, "that since the establishment of the French laws in the province in all matters of prometry and civil rights by the act of parmilliament

"I liament passed in the year, 1774, for regu-

" lating the government of Quebeck, the

" English laws, concerning the writ of Habeas

"Carpus, were not in force in the province with respect to such persons as were

" imprisoned by the order of the Gover-

" nour.

The Record of this important proceeding in the Supreme Court, or Court of King's Bench, in the province, was as follows.

In the Court of King's Bench, province of Quebeck.

To the Honourable Adam Mabane, Thomas Dunn, and Jenkins Williams, Esquires, his Majesty's Commissioners for executing the office of Chief Justice, in and for the province of Quebeck.

The Memorial of Pierre Du Calvet, late of Montreal, Esquire,

Humbly sheweth,

THAT your memorialist, on the 27th day of September, in the year one thou-sand, seven hundred, and eighty, was arrested upon the publick high-way, between Three Rivers and Pointe du Lac, by Captain George H h

Laws, of the eighty fourth regiment, accom-

That he was brought to Quebeck, under a guard, and put on board his Majesty's armed ship, the Canceaux, then in the river Saint Lawrence; afterwards was put amongst a number of other prisoners, and finally shut up in an apartment at the Recollets, where he remains in close confinement in the greatest distress, in the custody of a Mr. Miles Prenties, (who styles himself keeper of the prévôt,) without being able to procure a copy of the warrant of his commitment, or to know the cause of his caption and detention, though he has made frequent application for that purpose.

That yesterday, the twentieth instant, your memorialist made two other applications to the said Miles Prenties for a copy of the warrant of his caption and detention; but was absolutely refused; as in and by the annexed affidavit may fully, and at large, appear.

That your memorialist is informed that the caption and detention aforesaid, and the resusal of a copy of the warrant of commitment, are altogether illegal.

And therefore he humbly prays that your Honours will be pleafed to award his Majefty's sty's remedial writ of Habeas Corpus ad Subjiciendum returnable immediaté, directed to the said Miles Prenties, commanding him to produce, in this honourable court, your memorialist's body, with the day and cause of his caption and detention, ad faciendum, subjiciendum, et recipiendum, to do, submit to, and receive, whatsoever this honourable court shall consider in that behalf.

And that your honours will there-upon be pleased to discharge your memorialist, or, in case that his accusers appear against him, that he may be tried, or admitted to bail, or that he may be otherwise dealt with according to law,

Signed, Robert Ruffell, Barrifter at Law.

Nov. the 21st, 1782. Quebeck.

Court of King's Bench; province of Quebeck.

Personally appeared Mr. Jacques Le Moine, and Mr. Thomas Davidson, of Quebeck, gentlemen, and made oath on the Holy Evangelists, that yesterday, the twentieth instant, between the hours of two and three of the clock in the afternoon, these deponents, in company with each other, H h 2 waited

waited upon Miles Prenties of Quebeck, keeper of the Prévôt, at his dwelling-house in Palace Street, and then and there demanded of him a copy of the warrant of the commitment and detention of Pierre Du Calvet, Esquire, now a prisoner at the Recollets; which he, the said Miles Prenties, absolutely refused to deliver.

That afterwards, to wit, on the same day, and between the hours of eight and nine of the clock at night, these deponents repeated the same demand on the said Miles Prenties; but to no purpose; being refused, as above.

And the faid deponent, Jacques Le Moine, for himself further saith, that the said Pierre Du Calvet, Esquire, has been for a long time past, and is now, shut up in an apartment at the Recollets under the guard of a centinel at the door, (which opens to the said apartment,) with a screw'd bayonet. And further these deponents say not.

Signed, Jacques Le Moine, Thomas Davidson.

Sworn in Court, this 21st day of Nov. 1782.

Signed, Thomas Dunn.

Court of King's Bench, Wednesday, Nov. the 27th, 1782.

The King against Peter Du Calvet, Esq.

The court, having maturely deliberated upon the memorial of Peter Du Calvet, and the arguments offered by his Counfel in support of the motion, made upon that memorial for a writ of Habeas Corpus, are of opinion, "that nothing be taken by the said motion, and that the memorial be dismiffed."

By the Court.

Signed, David Lynd, Acting Clerk of the Crown.

Quebeck, Jan. the 10th, 1783.

I do hereby certify, to all whom it doth, or may, concern, that this and the three preceding pages do contain a true and faithful copy of the memorial of Peter Du Calvet, the deposition of Jacques Le Moine, and Thomas Davidson, relative to a writ of Habeas Corpus, and of the order of Court made thereon.

David Lynd, Acting Clerk of the Crown. This decision gave great pleasure to General Haldimand, who saw his power placed by it above the law; and it gave equal pain to almost every other person in the province, except the General's immediate creatures and dependants. For it discovered to all the inhabitants of the province, "that they were slaves to the Governour's will and pleasure, instead of being only subject to the law;" a discovery that was equally disagreeable to the English and the Canadian, or French, inhabitants of the province.

And on the very next day after this decifion, General Haldimand testified his satisfaction with Mr. Williams, the Commissioner of the King's Bench, for pronouncing it, by creating a new office in the province for his sake. For he made him immediately his Majesty's Solicitor-General for that province, with a salary of 2001. sterling, a year.

It will be natural for the readers of this narrative to expect in this place an account of the reasons alledged by Mr. Williams in support of this remarkable decision: and Mr. Du Calvet would be glad to state them, in justice to the characters of Mr. Williams and the other two Judges, if he was possessed of a written account of them. But this he has never been able to procure; Mr. Russell, his lawyer, (who had served him with so much spirit

200

fpirit and ability on this occasion,) not having dared to give him such an account, for fear of incurring the displeasure of the Judges, who were unwilling that a copy of these reasons should be made out. He apprehended that, if he had taken a note in writing of these reasons, and communicated it to Mr. Du Calvet, against the inclination of the Judges, he might very probably he prohibited by them, or by the Governour, from ever again appearing in the courts of justice in the province, in the character of a Barrister at Law.

Though the decision of the Judges of the Court of King's Bench upon this application of Mr. Du Calvet for a writ of Habeas Corpus was fo pleafing to General Haldimand, yet the application itself was not at all so. On the contrary, it gave him great offence; more especially when he perceived what a deep and general impression Mr. Russell's able speech on the occasion had made on the numerous and respectable audience that heard it, and, through them, on the other inhabitants of the town and province; who all feemed to be convinced by it of the legality and reasonableness of Mr. Du Calvet's demand; "of being either brought to a trial, or fet at liberty," and also to be shocked at the full relation they had heard of the circumstances of unnecessary severity with which he had been treated.

The mortification which the Governour felt from this effect of the application to the court, was but imperfectly compensated by the satisfaction which he received from the decision of the court in rejecting it. And his ill-humour upon the occasion was so great, that he determined to keep some of his state-prisoners still in prison, whom he had just before intended to fet at liberty; as was reported on the 27th day of November, 1782, (the day on which the Judges gave their decision upon Mr. Du Calvet's application to them,) to the Recollet Monks, at Quebeck, (in whose convent Mr. Du Calvet was confined) by Monfieur Baby, a member of the Legislative Council, that has been already mentioned in this narrative, and who was much in the Governour's confidence.

This Monsieur Baby told those Monks, "that he was certain that the Judges would on every occasion support the Governour in his power of imprisoning people at his pleasifure, and that none of the prisoners would obtain their liberty by such applications; and that, on the contrary, these applications would prove the means of retarding the release of the persons who made them, by provoking the Governour against them;

them ;—that, as a proof of this, he could " mention the case of Mr. Jautard, the law-" yer of Montreal, for whose enlargement he; " Monsieur Baby, had himself solicited his Excellency, and obtained from him a pro-" mise of Jautard's liberty; but that now, since " Mr. Du Calvet's application to the Court of King's Bench for relief, he had altered is his mind, and would not fet Mr. Jautard at liberty; and that he now would not " hear any thing about fetting any of the prisoners at liberty, and is angry when any body talks to him upon the subject; fay-" ing, that they are all better treated and " happier than they deferve to be, and that " he alone has a right to determine whether they shall still continue in prison, or be set at liberty; and that he will do in that mat-" ter just what he shall please: And that " he had spoke of Mr. Du Calvety and had " mentioned a letter which he had received " from him, in which Mr. Du Calvet com-" plained of the chamber in which he was confined, and defired to be removed into a " better room; and that his Excellency had then faid that he would not comply with "this request of Mr. Du Calvet, but leave " him where he was, thinking that he was " as well accommodated there as he ought to " be; and that he had confined him in the "Rocollet's convent for the fake of hummond and i made "bling

bling him and mortifying him, pour le

yer of twontical, for whole enl Such was the conversation which Monsieur Baby held on the 27th of November, 1782, with the Recollet Monks at Quebeck, or rather with Father Berré, their Superiour, or Commissary, with whom he was well acquainted, by having feen him very often at the Castle of St. Lewis, not only at the Governour's publick levees but in his private parties, the faid commissary being one of his Excellency's creatures and favourites. And, as there was nothing in this conversation that was thought to require fecrecy, Monfieur Baby held it openly with Father Berré in the presence of his monks, and even of the lay-brothers, or fervants, of the monastery; two of whom, whose names were Bernardine and Alexis, went immediately after into Mr. Du Calvet's chamber, and related it to him with an air of great joy and triumph over him, Bernardine telling him, "That the "Governour would not comply with his " request of being removed into another " chamber, but would leave him where he " was, in spite of all his complaints;" and then adding, "That he was only too " happy in being put under their care and " power, and that they would treat him just " as they thought fit, or as their commissary, " Father Berre, should order them."

Accordingly, Mr. Du Calvet continued in exactly the same situation for near another month, or till the 21st of December, 1782, when, after a number of other petitions to the Governour in order to obtain this favour, some soldiers were employed to remove his bed into the next adjoining chamber. And in this chamber he continued during the remainder of his imprisonment, which lasted till the 2d of May, 1783.

We have just now feen, that the application of Mr. Du Calvet to the Court of King's Bench in the province for a writ of Habeas Corpus gave General Haldimand great offence; and yet it was observed a little before, that this application took its rife from the opinion which Major Caldwell had entertained (in consequence of some favourable expressions of General Haldimand towards Mr. Du Calvet in a conversation with Mr. Caldwell) that the General would not be forry to see it made. These things seem fomewhat inconfistent: nor does Mr. Du Calvet know how to explain, or reconcile them, otherwise than by supposing, that, if the General really did wish to see such an application made to the Court of King's Bench (as Major Caldwell thought he did, but did not absolutely hear him say so) he must have meant that it should be asked of the court as a matter of mere grace and fa-Ii2 vour your, to be obtained of himself by the mediation, or intercession, of the court, and not as a claim of right, which could not justly or legally be refused him. For the General has always shewn a dislike to claims of this fort, and maintained that his power was superiour to the fetters of the law.

Mr. Du Calvet's imprisonment ended at last on the 2d of May, 1783, in the following manner. At about eleven o'clock in the forenoon of that day, Mr. Prenties, the Provost-martial, came to him by the order of General Haldimand, and informed him, " that he was no longer a prisoner, but " might leave his place of confinement when he pleased;" and at the same time removed the centinel from his door. Mr. Du Calvet then defired Mr. Prenties to give him a copy of the warrant, or order, by the authority of which he had kept him fo long in prison; but could not obtain it. He then went away from his place of confinement in a very weak state of health to the publick house at Quebeck kept by Mr. Le Moine, and spent a week there to endeavour to recover strength enough to return to his house at Montreal; for which place he fet out on the 9th of May, and arrived there on the 12th. binoul of sear season ovin shain

His long imprisonment in a nasty and unwholesome place, and the uneasiness of mind that had accompanied it, had greatly injured his health, and brought, on a continual slow fever; which obliged him to have recourse to a Mr. Larthigue, an eminent Surgeon at Montreal, for his advice and affistance to remove it. This gentleman attended him, and put him under a course of medicines for that purpose, which continued from the 13th day of May, 1783, (the day after his arrival at Montreal) to the end of June.

The weak condition in which he found him is expressed in the following certificate, which he gave Mr. Du Calvet on the 4th of the following month of July.

Je, sous-signé, certifie à touts ceux à qui il appartiendra, avoir été appellé aussité l'arrivée de Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet en cette ville, sortant des prisons de Québec: et déclare l'avoir soigné et médicamenté depuis le treize de Mai dernier jusqu' à la sin de Juin, aussi dernier; ayant un épuisement considérable occasionné par une sièvre interne, qui le consumoit, et qui provenoit de la privation de l'air et de sa longue captivité.

will be necessary to a reputation of the

En foi de quoi j'ai signé le présent pour servir et valoir à telle sin que de raison, à Montréal le 4 Juillet, 1783.

wolt landition a to played the dilend side elimonar avail of m. Signé, lo d' Larthigue.

Nous, Commissaires de Paix, Ecuyers, du district de Montréal, certifions, Que le Sieur Larthigue, qui a signé le présent certificat, est Chirurgien, et que soi doit être ajoûtée à tout ce qu'il signe en cette qualité. A Montréal, le 4 Août, 1783.

Signé, Pierre Forestier, Gommissaire de Paix.

By the care of this Mr. Larthigue Mr. Du Calvet was cured of the flow fever mentioned in the foregoing certificate in the space of about feven weeks. But his health is still but weak, and, he apprehends, will ever continue so, his constitution being broken and destroyed by the length and severity of his confinement.

As foon as he was released from his imprisonment, he resolved to come over to England, partly to endeavour to procure some redress for the unjust treatment he had received from the king's governour, and partly to avoid being exposed to a repetition of the like like ill treatment; as he would have been, if he had continued in the province. He therefore went on the 9th of May, (the day on which he fet out from Quebeck on his return to Montreal) to the secretary's office at Quebeck, to give in his name there, (according to the ordinances of the province made upon that subject) as a person who intended shortly to leave the province.

was fornething more than a the This step was necessary to intitle Mr. Du Calvet to a pass-port to go to England in some vessel that should fail from Quebeck. But soon after his arrival at Montreal, and about the middle of May, 1783, the news of the preliminaries of the peace being figned between Great-Britain, France, and the revolted Colonies, or new States, of North-America, arrived in the province; in confequence of which, many persons obtained pals-ports from General Haldimand to go into those revolted provinces, and settle their commercial, or other, affairs there, and many of the inhabitants of those provinces came in like manner into the province of Quebeck for the like purposes. And such a pass-port would have been peculiarly advantageous to Mr. Du Calvet, and far more defirable than a common pass-port to go to England by fea, because he had a clear and strong claim to a considerable sum of money due to him from the Continental Congress for a large quantity

the command of General Arnold, in their retreat from the province of Quebeck upon General Burgoyne's arrival in it in May, 1776, had taken by force out of his warehouses at Montreal by order of General Arnold, and had given him a receipt for.

The fum due to Mr. Du Calvet on this account was fomething more than a thousand pounds, sterling; and Mr. Du Calvet was greatly in want of it at that time, after the toffes he had fuffered in his fortune by the necessary neglect of his affairs in consequence of his long imprisonment and the other eauses above-mentioned. He therefore defired his friend Mr. L'Evesque to apply to General Haldimand for such a pass-port to go into the neighbouring provinces, which if he could have obtained, he would have gone first to Philadelphia, to apply for the payment of the money due to him from the Congress, and afterwards to New-York, and from thence would have taken shipping to England.

Mr. L'Evesque accordingly applied to General Haldimand for such a pass-port; but never could obtain one, though the like pass-ports were granted every day to other people. So that General Haldimand appeared still to tetain a dislike and resentment against Mr.

Du Calvet, though he did not any longer (now that the peace was made, and positive orders had been sent him by the secretaries of state in England to release all the state prisoners in the province) think fit to continue him in prison.

Mr. Du Calvet therefore, finding that he could not obtain a pass-port to go into the adjoining provinces, refolved to leave the province as foon as possible, by taking his pasfage for England on board fome veffel at Quebeck. And in this resolution he went from Montreal, with his fon, on Saturday the 23d of August, 1783, towards Quebeck, in order to be ready to go on board the first ship that should set sail from thence for England. He arrived at Quebeck on Tuefday morning, early, the 26th of August, 1783, and conferred with his friend Mr. L'Evesque about his departure; who advised him not to delay it a fingle day, if possible, and told him that a thip had failed that very morning from the port of Quebeck for England, which it was probable he might be able to overtake at her first anchoring-place, if he could immediately procure a floop to follow her in. This thip was a brigantine called the Tarleton, commanded by Captain Brown; and there was only one gentleman from Canada that had gone on board it as a paffenger, which was young Monfieur de Lery, the son of Monfieur de Lery, the member of the Legislative Council: to Kk that

that Mr. Du Calvet and his fon might be eafily accommodated on board it, if they could overtake it. This advice Mr. Du Calvet refolved to follow; and, accordingly took out his pass-port at the secretary's office without delay, and fet about procuring a floop to carry him off with as much expedition as possible down the river Saint Lawrence in order to overtake the faid brigantine. By Mr. L'Evesque's affistance such a floop was procured about 10 o'clock the fame night, and at 11 o'clock Mr. Du Calvet and his fon (a boy of nine years of age,) went on board it, and immediately fet fail down the river St. Lawrence in pursuit of the said brigantine. They had the wind at first against them; fo that the feamen were forced to make use of their oars to make any way. But about one o'clock in the morning the wind changed in their favour, and they then failed on briskly for about two hours, till about 3 o'clock, when they came up with the thip they were in quest of, while the was lying at anchor at the further, or lower, end of the Island of Orleans, and immediately went on board her, and, after some little difficulties made by Captain Brown, (whom Mr. Du Calvet had not had time to apprize of his design of being a passenger in his thip,) but which were removed by the production of his pass-port and by the testimony of young Monsieur de Lery, the other passenger, in his favour, were received by him as passengers. And in about an hour after Mr. Du Calvet and his ion had thus been taken on board

board this ship, Captain Brown weighed anchor, and pursued his voyage to England, and arrived in the Downs on the 22d of the following month of September, 1783.

Mr. Du Calvet was lucky in coming up with this brigantine in the manner he did. For he has been informed, by letters received from Quebeck fince he has been in England, that on the very fame morning on which that brigantine weighed anchor from the lower end of the Isle of Orleans to proceed on her voyage to England, that is, on the 27th of August, 1783, General Haldimand's fecretaries fent one of their clerks, whose name is Brasard, to the publick-house at Quebeck, kept by Mr. Le Moine, at which Mr. Du Calvet was used to lodge, to inquire for him: And that, when this Mr. Braffard went back to them, and told them, "that Mr. Du Calvet had gone in a floop in " the night to the further end of the life of " Orleans in order to overtake, if possible, the " Tarleton brigantine, and take his paffage " on board her for England, and that he had " probably overtaken her and gone for En-" gland," they could hardly believe it; -and that General Haldimand and Mr. Mabane in like manner expressed the greatest surprize at it, and declared that they were forry that fome method had not been taken to prevent it; --- And that, on account of these appearan-Kk 2

ces of ill-will towards him in the governing part of the province, all Mr. Du Calvet's friends had rejoiced at his departure, and confidered it as a fortunate escape from further persecutions.

During Mr. Du Calvet's residence at Montreal after his enlargement from prison, that is, from the 13th of May to the 23d of August, 1783, he conceived himself to be in so much danger of being suddenly affaulted in his house by some of the soldiers, at the infligation of his enemies in that town, in the manner he had been in the year 1771, (as has been above related in this narrative, pages 57, 58,) that he thought it necessary to have his arms placed on a table near his bed every night, and a candle kept burning the whole night, that he might be ready to defend himself against any such attempt. Nor were these apprehensions entertained without some apparent ground for them, arising from the general behaviour of the foldiers towards him: For they every day, in passing by his house in a body, and with beat of drum, to mount, or come off, their guards, or to attend their roll-callings, made it their practice, (as they had done before in the year 1774,) to march over his gallery in a noify, infulting manner, and apparently with a view to terrify him, instead of marching quietly along the ftreet before the gallery, as they did before the galleries of all the other houses in Montreal, that had galleries before them. The

The uncafiness of Mr. Du Calvet's mind about this time in consequence of the injury he had sustained, and of those which he thus continually apprehended, is well expressed by himself in the following paragraph, which he inserted in several letters which he wrote to several of his friends towards the end of July, 1783, to inform them of the resolution he had taken to leave the province as soon as possible, and go to England for safety and protection, and, if possible, for the redress of his injuries.

Copie d'un paragraphe qui fût inséré en diverses lettres que Monsseur Du Calvet écrivit à Monsseur L'Evesque, Monsseur Du Chesnay, et Monsseur Alljopp, et autres de ses amis dans la province de Québec, en Juillet, 1783.

> A Montréal, le 24 Juillet, 1783.

Ensin, Monsieur, je suis si fatigué de rester courbé sous le poids de la tyrannie de ce Gouverneur, que je suis résolu, à quelque prix que ceta soit, de m'en retirer, pour passer à Londres; pour essayer par les pius actifs efforts si je pourrai atteindre aux loix de la nation, que je réclame par bonneur, pour obtenir justice de mon injuste, criante, et borrible détention; taquelle doit être rezardée ainsi aux yeux de touts bonnêtes individus du genre bumain, et

des nations les moins civilisées du globe. Voilà le sujet de mon voyage. A cet effet j'abandonne ici à la cupidité de mes ennemis teuts mes biensfonds quelconques; aussi le reste du brigandage et du pillage de mes meubles de ménage quelconques et en général; ainfi qu'une somme de 66951. 18s. 3d. argent courant d'Hallifax, qui m'est due par divers dans la province, dont mon emprisonnement et les injustices que j'ai souffertes sont cause que je perdrai les trois quarts. Je pars, je puis le dire, pour toute ressource; pour ne pas rester esclave et exposé à être égorgé chez mei par le premier qui ima-gineroit un prétexte. Je pars, dis-je, avec mon enfant pour toute fortune, pour ne pas le laisser exposé à être la victime de l'iniquité qu'on exerce ici, &c.

Pierre Du Calvet.

In answer to a letter of Mr. Du Calvet, containing the foregoing paragraph, Mr. George Allsopp, (a member of the Legislative Council of the province, who has been already mentioned in this narrative,) wrote to him as follows.

Paragraphe d'une lettre de Monsieur George Allsopp, Ecuyer, à Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet, du mois de Juillet, 1783.

Monsieur,

J'aurois répondu à l'honneur de vôtre lettre, fi je n'eusse sçû dès le lendemain de sa réception que le Gouverneur Haldimand refusa à Monsieur L'Evesque vôtre permission de passer par la Nouvelle York: par conséquent il est probable que vous, passerez par Québec; à moins que vous n'attendiez le plaisir de son Excellence pour passer par en-baut.

Je sens, comme on doit sentir, le mal-traitement que vous avez reçu; et, (ce qui est réellement incompréhensible,) il vaut mieux être actuellement en rébeltion que d'être suspect, soit que les soupçons soient vien ou mal placées. L'on ne peut regarder ce que vous avez souffert qu'avec un coeur plein de bénignité. Et Je concluds en vous soubaitant une réparation des torts considérables que vous avez soufferts, &c.

Signé, George Allfopp.

And Mr. Du Chesnay, the Seignior of Beauport above-mentioned, in answer to a letter letter of Mr. Du Calvet containing likewise the paragraph above-recited, sent him a letter containing the following paragraph.

Paragraphe d'une lettre de Monsieur Juchereau Du Chesnay, Seigneur de Beauport, &c. à Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet, du 5ieure d'Aoust, 1783.

Monfieur,

On ne peut que vous leuer du parti que veus prenez: je vous soubaite toutes sortes de profpérités. J'ai connoissance des démarches des citoyens de Montréal. Mais quelle pitié, que pérités. celles qu'on fait à Québec! Une grande partie font de véritables moutons; qui ne sçavent que tendre le col, et ne creire le mal que quand ils le sentent; et une autre partie est prête à tout Jacrister à leurs propres intérêts.-Vôtre offaire regarde touts les individus quelconques de cette province, pour si peu que l'on veuille réstéchir. Car qui est celui qui peut se dire en seureté chez lui, après avoir vû de ses propres yeux tout ce que l'on vous a fait souffrir de la manière la plus idéale, sans qu'il vous ait été permis d'obtenir, jusqu' à ce jour, aucune justice? J'efpere cependant, que vous obtiendrez justice à Londres. Qu bien, si on ne vous la rend point, on nous regarde touts comme des esclaves. Car le mal-traitement que vous avez reçu, rejaillit sur la province en général. Voilà comme toutes toutes les bonnêtes gens doivent l'envisager; &c.

Signé Juchereau Du Chefnay.

These letters sufficiently shew the strong sense the writers of them entertain of the ill-treatment Mr. Du Calvet has received in the province, and the claim they think he has upon his Majesty's Ministers of State in England for the exertion of their utmost endeavours to procure him a redress of his injuries. And he received several other letters about the same time from other gentlemen in Canada, which all express the same sentiments as these.

Since his arrival in England towards the end of September last, 1783, Mr. Du Calvet has applied to Lord North and the Right Honourable Mr. Fox, his Majesty's late Secretaries of State, to desire them to procure an order from his Majesty to General Haldimand commanding him to come over to England and answer the complaints which he and others, many others, have to make against him. The grounds of his request are as follows.

General Haldimand, while he continues in his government of Quebeck, cannot be fued in the courts of justice of that province on account of his high dignity of Governous

of it, which places him above the reach of law in that province where he reprefents the King, in the same manner as the King himself is above the law here in England, or cannot be fued in any action of trespass with effect, so as to be compelled to pay the party grieved any damages that a jury should allow him. Nor can General Haldimand be fued in the courts of justice in England till he comes to England; because the jurisdiction of those courts does not extend out of England. Therefore, unless the General shall come to England, the persons who have received injuries from him in Canada, cannot obtain legal redress for them; but a failure of justice must ensue. His request therefore, "that the General may be " ordered to come over here, so as to be " within the reach of the laws and amena-" ble to our courts of justice," is clearly founded on the principles of reason and justice.

When the General shall have received and obeyed such an order, Mr. Du Calvet will cease to trouble his Majesty's Ministers with any further mention of his missortunes, and will be satisfied with such a compensation for the losses and injuries, of all kinds, which he has suffered by means of General Haldimand, as an English Jury, under the direction of an English Judge, shall think proper to allow him.

He asks no money, pension, place, or other favour, from the government, but merely to have justice in the ordinary course of law, or, in the words of the King's proclamation of October, 1763, to all his subjects in the four new governments, then erected, of Quebeck, East Florida, West Florida, and Granada, the benefit of the laws of England.

Mr. Du Calvet's letters on this subject to Lord North and Mr. Fox, and Mr. Fox's answer, (for he has never received any answer from Lord North, though his business belonged properly to his Lordship's department,) are (excepting that a few unimportant passages of the letters to Lord North have been omitted,) as follows.

Requête de Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer, à my Lord North, Secrétaire d'Etat, &c.

My Lord,

Pierre Du Calvet, un des notables citoyens de la province de Québec, supplie bumblement vôtre Seigneurie de lui permetire de mettre sous ses yeux; Que le 27 Septembre, 1780, il sut arrêté et constitué prisonnier sans cause ni raison, par l'ordre du Général Haldimand; et qu'il a été détenu injustement dans la plus triste et inoüie captivité qu'il est possible d'exprimer, jusqu'au L 12

2 de Mai dernier, qu'il fut élargi; sans avoir jamais pû connoître ni sçavoir la cause ni la raison de sa détention et emprisonnement, ni de son élargissement, quelque démarche et voye juste qu'il ait pu mettre en usage. Ce qu'il justisiera par un mémoire qu'il se propose de remettre en main à la considération de vôtre seigneurie sous peu de temps; ainsi qu'un compte des dommages que le représentant a soufferts, qu'il réclame et qu'il espère de recouvrer par la justice et l'équité connue qui regne dans vôtre seigneurie: Lesquels dommages, torts, pillages, vols, et perte de son temps et de sa liberté, (qui lui a été ravie pendant l'espace d'un si long temps de 948 jours, et cela de la manière la plus infigne qui se puisse dépeindre, ainsi que de la manière la plus contraire aux Loix Anglicanes,) montent (outre la perte de la santé) à plus de quarante mille livres sterling; dont les piéces justificatives seront produites pour preuve de son avancé. Or donc le dit représentant prend la liberté d'informer, par cette représentation, vôtre seigneurie, qu'il est venu à Londres expressément pour réclamer la justice et l'équité du gouvernement : laquelle il espére d'obtenir de vôtre seigneurie, et il la supplie de lui accorder, par le zéle et l'attachement qu'elle porte au bien, au soutien des loix, et à l'honneur et à la gloire de la royauté. Cela faisant, le dit représentant adressera

od ha is up saturations

adressera ses voeux au ciel pour la santé, prospérité, et conservation de vôtre seigneurie.

De vôtre Seigneurie,

le très bumble

et très obéissant serviteur,

A Londres, le 26 Sept. 1783;

Pierre Du Calvet.

St. Famel's ce & Advendors, 1983

Chez Madame Lamley, No. 65, Old Broad-Street, pas loin de 14 Bourse Royale.

Depuis le 26 de Septembre dernier j'ai fait toutes les démarches possibles pour parler à my Lord North et à son secrétaire Monsseur Nepean: j'ai été diverses fois à son bureau: Je leur ai écrit, pour solliciter une réponse à ma réquête, plusieurs fois, et particuliérement le 30 Octobre, le 7, le 13, et le 19 Novembre : Mais toutes mes démarches ont été infructueuses. J'ai été au bureau de l'honorable Charles James Fox: je lui ai même écrit une lettre, dont voici la réponse.

call a month out that do judice do fit part ;

t er vener die d'enformer que ja no leffetet poest

to me tall herefore and post of the

Billet de Monsieur Fox.

Mr. Fox fait ses compliments à Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet, et, ayant lû la lettre qu'il a reçue de lui en date du 6 du courant, il doit l'informer que le sujet dont il s'agit, n'appartient pas du tout à son département. C'est au département de my Lord North que Monsieur Du Calvet doit s'adresser.

St. James's,

Copie d'une lettre écrite le 19 Novembre dernier, 1783, à my Lord North, Secrétaire d'Etat; dont copie a été envoyée à l'honorable Charles James Fox, Secrétaire d'Etat.

Mercredy Matin, 19 Nov. 1783.

Object Medicine Posselve M. Cop.

Out Brand-Well and Inte

Proper Repute.

My Lord,

Quoique votre seigneurie ne daigne point répondre à mes justes représentations, et que le filence qu'il lui plait garder à ce sujet donneroit à entendre un déni de justice de sa part; ce que je ne puis penser; c'est pourquoi j'ai l'honneur de l'informer que je ne cesserai point de lui écrire jusqu' à ce qu'elle m'ait sait une réponse reponse positive sur le contenu de ma réquête du 26 Septembre dernier.

Au reste, my Lord, quoique mal traité à un point auquel je n'aurois jamais dû m'attendre sous un gouvernment civilisé, je n'en reste pas moins sidéle au roi et à l'état: et en cette qualité je suis obligé d'informer vôtre seigneurie de l'état présent de la province de Québec, laquelle mérite les regards les plus actifs et les plus vigilants des ministres et secrétaires d'état actuels. Car la justice et l'humanité entière est intéressée à sa situation présente, ainsi que la bien-faisance du Roi et de son gouvernement, qu'on y a desapprécié par les oppressons qui s'y commettent par l'instigation et l'intrigue d'un parti qui s'y est formé depuis larrivée du Gouverneur Haldimand.

Les personnes à gagés de Monsteur Haldimand, ou lui-même, écrivent, " Que tout est bien." On ne fait point attention que ceux qui écrivent ainsi sont gagés, on payés en particulier, asin de se soûtenir dans leur despotisme. Des sommes immenses, qu'on a ramassées par la cupidité, servent à continuer de persécuter l'innocence.

Qu'on se représente une province livrée à la Loi de Maroc et de la bayonette, telle qu'elle y est exercée présentement; sans bornes, sans barrières, ni asyles, où puisse se refugier le soible tyrannisé! On enléve du coeur de la province ses

ses plus notables habitants et les meilleurs citoyens: on arrache du centre d'icelle, dans le milieu de sa famille, le pere à ses enfans le mieux qualisté et sans tache, sans cause ni raison: On l'emprisonne; on le ruine; on lui fait subir les tourments les plus affreux et les plus sévères qu'on puisse exprimer ; même on le fait périr à petit feu, corps et biens, dans la plus dure des prisons; on fait dissiper ses biens, et on met sa famille à la merci, sans vouloir l'entendre ni l'écouter. Est-ce là ce qu'on appelle, " Tout est " bien?" Toute justification et justice quelconque lui est refusée; on l'empêche même d'avoir jusqu' à son nécessaire avec son propre argent. De là il s'ensuit sur tout le reste le même arbitraire et la même barbarie. Est-ce la ce qu'on appelle, " Tout est bien?" - Mais il est aifé de dévoiler, ainsi que d'éclaircir, ce prétendu, "Tout est "bien," d'avec l'iniquité qui s'y exerce, et d'être instruit que ce "Tout est bien," est de pis en pis, fi l'on veut s'en donner la peine pour le bien futur du gouvernement, en faisant une enquête générale, faite sans partialité et sans empêchement dans la province, que je garantirai (tant que la corruption ne s'en mêlera point,) de tout ce qu'on jugera a propos, que, sur cent personnes il s'en trouvera quatre-vingt, dix-neuf de mécontentes et désaffectionnées à cause de la manière dont elle est gouvernée à présent. Est-ce une personne, séduite par l'appas corruptible des richesses, qui doit opprimer les quatre-vingts, dix-neuf, autres personnes ? - Qu'on fasse attention

tion qu'il y a dans la province environ cent mille umes; - Que sur ces cent mille ames il y a environ mille que l'appas d'un gain sordide tient dans la corruption pour rendre les autres esclaves. Ciel! est-il permis de voir de tels faits dans une province d'un Gouvernement qui se pique de jouir des loix les mieux calculées pour l'bumanité!-ils vendent leurs freres, ou, du moins, ils les enchainent pour un temps, ainst qu'il leur plait, pour satisfaire à la cupidité. Mais il y en a quatre-vingt, dix-neuf milles qui gemissent sous le poids du joug de l'oppression et de l'esclavage le plus borrible que l'on puisse dépeindre aux yeux de l'humanité. Helas! Que puis-je dire, que toute personne sensée n'imagine et ne sente déjà d'elle même que trop?--- J'arrête donc là à cette seule réflexion, en désirant qu'on y apporte un prompt remède, pour le bonheur des sujets de sa Majesté ainsi que pour l'honneur du Gouvernment, puisqu'il y est intéresse de si proche en proche pour faire ceffer l'abus du pouvoir, qui s'y exerce par l'oubli des loix et la prospérité des méchants, afin de faire renaître le rétablissement des loix constitutionnelles qui y sont violées et foulées aux pieds par un étranger sans aucun ménagement ni respect quelconque. O Ciel! où est donc cette fameufe loi d'Habeas Corpus tant prêchée; qu'on fait fonner st baut en Angleterre; même jusque chez les nations étrangères? Enfin, my Lord, Voiei ce que j'ai entendu dire moi-même en Août dernier, fortant de la bouche de deux braves Loyalifies arrivés à Montréal, venant de News Mm Yor R. York. Voici leur propre discours. " Nous ve-" nons nous refugier dans cette province, après avoir sacrifié nos biens, exposé nos familles aux calamités du temps, ainfi que nos vies pour le service du roi. Mais, my God! fi la province continue d'être gouvernée avec se le même despotisme qu'elle l'est actuellement, nous la quitterons, et nous irons implorer le secours de nos con-citoyens et de nos fréres, que nous avons abandonnés par nôtre loyale " affection pour sa Majeste." Voilà, my Lord, comme raisonnent presque touts les Loyalistes, ainsi que toutes les personnes sensées du Canada, qui ne veulent point être avilies à la condition de l'esclavage, J'ose le dire, pire que celui des négres. - Oui: Ils pensent ainsi plus fort à présent que jamais. - Farrête là : Mais, my Lord, pensez au futur. - Si l'on y recueilloit les voix, elles servient unanimes; on y verroit, Sans aucun détour ni déguisement, la vérité du fait dont il s'agit .- Comme je m' intéresse, quoiqu'il en soit, au bonbeur de la province et à la prospérité du gouvernement, je désire sincérement que les Secrétaires d'Etat se dessillent les yeux, et qu'ils ne restent pas plus long-temps dans la léthargie qui a plongé la province dans la situation où elle est présentement par la mauvaise conduite de celui à qui elle a été confiée. J'espère, my Lord, que par vos efforts les plus actifs vous contribuerez à faire opérer un changement immédiat et avantageux, tant pour le bien-être de ses babitants que pour les intérêts intérêts de l'état. J'ose espérer, que par vôtre application au service de sa Majesté, on y apportera le remède le plus efficace. C'est le désir et le soubait du zéle sincére de celui qui a l'bonneur d'être, en attendant, avec le plus parfait respect,

My Lord,

Vôtre très bumble

et très obéissant Serviteur,

Pierre Du Calvet.

Autre lettre de Monsieur Du Calvet à my Lord North, Secrétaire d'Etat, &c. du 29 de Novembre, 1783.

My Lord,

Je ne puis revenir de l'étonnement où me jette vôtre silence sur ma réquête du 26 de Septembre dernier et sur ma lettre du 19 du courant. Une injustice ne seroit pas plus constamment resusée que la justice que je sollicite depuis si long-temps en vain.

Jugez, my Lord, de l'excés de la tyrannie. Voilà trois députés que vous envoye la province de Québec enfin lassée d'un joug auquel elle M m 2 ne ne devoit pas s'attendre sous un gouvernement Anglois. Dans la liste des abus qu'ils ont à vous présenter, ma cause se trouvera, probablement, comprise; et j'obtiendrai, peut-être, Justice avec la province entière.

Je n'ignore pas, my Lord, que Monsieur Haldimand envoye ici des gens à ses gages, dont la mission est d'obtenir qu'il ne soit rien changé au gouvernement de la province, qui, tel qu'il est et tel que je l'ai senti, est un véritable despotisme. Mais, my Lord, il faut espérer que vous serez juste, et que, par ce moyen, vous conserverez la province à sa Majesté, et que vous ne soussiriez pas que nôtre oppression justifie aux yeux de l'Europe entière te détachement des treize provinces.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, avec respect,

My Lord,

Vôtre très bumble

112 11 21

et très obéissant serviteur,

Pierre Du Calvet.

Samedi Matin, 29 de Novembre, 1783.

Lettre

Lettre de Monsieur Du Calvet à l'Honorable Charles James Fox, Ecuyer, Secrétaire d'Etat, &c. le même jour, 29 de Novembre, 1783.

Monfieur,

Voici copie d'une lettre que j'écris ce jour d'hui à my Lord North. Je prens la liberté de vous l'adresser, asin que vous soyez instruit des démarches que je tais auprès de ce Secrétaire d'Etat. Et, quoique l'affaire dont il s'agit, ne regarde pas directement vôtre département, j'espère que, par un effet de vôtre justice, vous voudrez bien en dire deux mots à my Lord North.

Je Suis, &c.

Pierre Du Calvet.

Autre lettre de Monsieur Du Calvet, écrite. à my Lord North, Secrétaire d'Etat, &c. le 15 de Decembre, 1783.

My Lord,

Oui. Je ne cessérai d'écrire à vôtre seigneurie que lorsqu'elle m'aura rendu la justice qui est due à mon innocence opprimée. C'est encore à ce titre, my Lord, que j'ai l'honneur de solliciter une réponse à ma réquête du 26 de Septembre dernier.

Oui, my Lord; je vous ré-itére que je ne réclame que la justice qui est due à mon bonneur outragé, et au dédommagement des torts immenses qu'un brigandage m'a occasionnés. C'est la justice que je demande, et rien autre chose.

Vous n'ignorez pas, my Lord, que je ne puis rien faire contre vôtre ami, Monsieur Haldimand; puisque je ne puis l'atteindre avec les loix d'ici à Québec. C'est donc un ordre, my Lord, qu'il me faut, s'il vous plait me l'accorder, pour le faire venir à Londres pour répondre à mes plaintes et à mes demandes quel-conques.

J'espère, my Lord, que vous ne me resuserez pas cet ordre pour saire venir ici incessamment vôtre Gouverneur, Monsieur Haldimand; lequel ordre je vous supplie de m'accorder. En me l'accordant vous me rendrez justice, et vous délivrerez la province de son persécuteur.

J'ose espérer que vôtre seigneurie ne permettra pas que Monsieur Haldimand aille en droiture de Québec en Suisse, sans passer par Londres. J'ose, aussi, espérer que vous ne permettrez pas qu'il échappe aux loix par aucun moyen de subtersuge que ce puisse être. Car, si cela venoit à airiver, faire pressentir ce que tout le monde conclurroit de là. — Je prie Dieu, qu'on sauve, du moins, les apparences.

Jai l'honneur d'être, avec respect,

My Lord,

Votre très bumble

HAT your mi merialift has been ferthelf in the front of Ouebeek, formerly

et très obéissant serviteur.

Pierre Du Calvet.

** Since the late change of his Majesty's Ministers of State, Mr. Du Calvet has prefented the following memorial to Lord Sidney, the successor of Lord North in the office of Secretary of State for the Home-Department.

the skill old abilities of the best and and

1764 and the commission to

To the Right Honourable Lord SIDNEY, his Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department.

The memorial of Peter Du Calvet, Esquire, of Montreal in the province of Quebeck,

Humbly Sheweth,

THAT your memorialist has been settled in the province of Quebeck, formerly called Canada, ever fince the year 1758, and that, some time after the peace in 1763, he fold his patrimonial estate in the South of France, in order to carry over the produce thereof into the faid province, and enjoy the benefits of the British Government, as it was then established by the King's proclamation. of October, 1763, and the commission to Governour Murray made in pursuance of it :--- That he executed the office of a Justice of Peace in the faid province with the fairest reputation and the entire approbation of the governours of the province, from the year 1766, to the year 1775 ;--- That he has always acted as a faithful and loyal fubject to his Majesty, and during the late war with the revolted provinces in North-America, (now acknowledged by Great-Britain as the Thirteen United States in North-America,) he always avoided entering into the smallest connection, or correspondence, with any perfons in the faid provinces, or, in any degree or manner, abetting their revolt .--- But that nevertheless, he was arrested on the 27th day of September, 1780, by Captain Laws of the 84th regiment of foot, called the Royal Emigrants, in consequence of a verbal order of Brigadier-General Mac Leane, and carried as a prisoner to Quebeck, and there put on board the Canceaux floop of war, as a prifoner, on the 29th of September, 1780, by a written order issued by General Haldimand, the governour of the province, but figned only by his private fecretary, Captain Matthews.---That he was detained on board the Canceaux, as a prisoner, in the harbour of Quebeck, from the 29th of September to the 14th of November, 1780, and kept upon falt provisions and musty biscuit, without being permitted to fend any person on shore to buy fresh provisions for him with his own money; --- That then he was removed to the military prison of Quebeck, and detained there from the 14th day November to the 13th day of December, 1780, in the custody of Miles Prenties, the Provost-Martial of the Nn army, army, in a very nasty room, which he was not permitted to cause to be cleaned at his own expence; --- and that afterwards, from the 13th of December, 1780, to the 2d of May, 1783, he was detained as a prisoner, in the convent of Recollet Monks, with circumstances of great hardship and unnecessary severity, which have greatly impaired his health; --- and that, throughout this tedious and unmerited confinement, he never had any charge, or accusation, brought against him, or could procure from General Haldimand a declaration of the cause of his imprisonment.

Your Memorialist further sets forth, That, during this long and fevere imprisonment by General Haldimand's military power, he repeatedly defired to be dealt with as the law directed, by either being brought to a trial, if he was thought to have been guilty of any offence, or being fet at liberty, either freely and absolutely, or, at least, upon giving fecurity both for his future good behaviour and to answer any charge that might be brought against him; and that Mr. L'Evesque, a very respectable merchant of Quebeck, and who is a member of the Legislative Council of the province, had offered General Haldimand to become bound for him in these respects: but that all these proposals had been refused .-- And that, after the refusal of army,

of these proposals, he had offered to make over all his landed and other property in the province, (which was considerable,) to such persons, or trustees, as General Haldimand should appoint, to be kept in the hands of such trustees till the end of the late unhappy war, as a security for his loyal and faithful conduct during the remainder of it; or, if that was not thought sufficient, he desired to be sent to England even as a prisoner, rather than continue in the nasty and unwholesome confinement in which he then was kept: but that these proposals likewise were refused.

For this cruel and illegal imprisonment your Memorialist humbly hopes that the laws of England (under which he wishes to live and die,) will give him fuch a reasonable compensation as can now be afforded him. For, as to the damage done to his health by the hardships he has gone through, that, he fears, can never be repaired. But, as General Haldimand cannot be fued in the province of Quebeck, fo long as he continues governour of it; his high office of governour placing him above the jurisdiction of the courts of the faid province :--- and, as, during his residence in the said province, he is likewise out of the reach of the courts of justice of Westminster-Hall, whose jurisdiction does not extend beyond the itland of GreatGreat-Britain: --- Your Memorialist humbly hopes that, in order to prevent a failure of justice arising from these circumstances, your Lordship will advise his Majesty to command General Haldimand to repair to England, with all convenient expedition, in order to answer such complaints before his Majesty in Council, and such actions in his Majesty's courts of justice here in England, as may be brought against him by your Memorialist and the many other persons who conceive themselves to have been oppressed and injured by him in his office of governour of the said province of Quebeck.

And your Memorialist, as in duty bound, will ever pray for your Lord-ship's welfare and prosperity.

Signed, PETER DU CALVET.

FINIS.

Sidone ser readout

312510



tion does not extend be ond the roandeach